



CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY



STEPHEN E. WHICHER
MEMORIAL BOOK COLLECTION

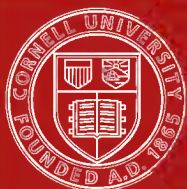
GIFT OF
MRS. ELIZABETH T. WHICHER

PS

2954

03

1891



Cornell University
Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

<http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924022182426>



SAM LAWSON.

SAM LAWSON'S
OLDTOWN
FIRESIDE STORIES

BY

HARRIET BEECHER STOWE



BOSTON AND NEW YORK
HOUGHTON, MIFFLIN AND COMPANY
The Riverside Press, Cambridge
1891

Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year 1871.
By JAMES R. OSGOOD & CO.,
In the Office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington.

376074 (B)

X

The Riverside Press, Cambridge, Mass., U. S. A.
Printed by H. O. Houghton & Company.

CONTENTS.

THE GHOST IN THE MILL	9
THE SULLIVAN LOOKING-GLASS	25
THE MINISTER'S HOUSEKEEPER	53
THE WIDOW'S BANDBOX	79
CAPTAIN KIDD'S MONEY	103
"MIS' ELDEEKIN'S PITCHER"	122
THE GHOST IN THE CAP'N BROWN HOUSE	139
COLONEL EPH'S SHOE-BUCKLES	160
THE BULL-FIGHT	177
HOW TO FIGHT THE DEVIL	190
LAUGHIN' IN MEETIN'	200
TOM TOOTHACRE'S GHOST STORY	217
THE PARSON'S HORSE-RACE	232
OLDTOWN FIRESIDE TALKS OF THE REVOLUTION	248
A STUDENT'S SEA STORY	267

ILLUSTRATIONS.

[The Drawings by F. O. C. Darley, Augustus Hoppin, and John J. Harley.]

	PAGE
SAM LAWSON	<i>Frontispiece</i>
"DO, DO, TELL US A STORY"	3
"OLD CACK KNEW HIM TOO"	20
"HULDY CAME BEHIND, JIST CHOKIN' WITH LAUGH"	65
"I'VE THROWN THE PIG IN THE WELL"	70
"AND GIN HIM A REGULAR BEAR'S HUG"	99
"THEY DUG DOWN ABOUT FIVE FEET"	119
"GREAT GOLD EAGLES AND GUINEAS FLEW ROUND THE KITCHEN"	138
"SHE STOOD THERE, LOOKIN' RIGHT AT CINTHY"	149
"HE WAS TOOK WITH THE SHINE O' THESE SHOE-BUCKLES"	174
"HE BETHOUGHT HIM OF OLD MUMP'S GUN"	187
"WAL, I'M THE DEVIL, SEZ HE"	190
' AND KNOCKED HIM HEAD OVER HEELS INTO THE BROAD AISLE"	213

OLDTOWN FIRESIDE STORIES.

THE GHOST IN THE MILL.



“COME, Sam, tell us a story,” said I, as Harry and I crept to his knees, in the glow of the bright evening firelight; while Aunt Lois was busily rattling the tea-things, and grandmamma, at the other end of the fireplace, was quietly setting the heel of a blue-mixed yarn stocking.

In those days we had no magazines and daily papers, each reeling off a serial story. Once a week,

“The Columbian Sentinel” came from Boston with its slender stock of news and editorial; but all the multiform devices — pictorial, narrative, and poetical — which keep the mind of the present generation ablaze with excitement, had not then even an existence. There was no theatre, no opera; there were in Oldtown no parties or balls, except, perhaps, the annual election, or Thanksgiving festival; and when winter came, and the sun went down at half-past four o’clock, and left the long, dark hours of evening to be provided for, the necessity of amusement became urgent. Hence, in those days, chimney-corner story-telling became an art and an accomplishment. Society then was full of traditions and narratives which had all the uncertain glow and shifting mystery of the firelit hearth upon them. They were told to sympathetic audiences, by the rising and falling light of the solemn embers, with the hearth-cricket filling up every pause. Then the aged told their stories to the young, — tales of early life; tales of war and adventure, of forest-days, of Indian captivities and escapes, of bears and wild-cats and panthers, of rattlesnakes, of witches and wizards, and



“Do, do, tell us a story.” — Page 3.

strange and wonderful dreams and appearances and providences.

In those days of early Massachusetts, faith and credence were in the very air. Two-thirds of New England was then dark, unbroken forests, through whose tangled paths the mysterious winter wind groaned and shrieked and howled with weird noises and unaccountable clamors. Along the iron-bound shore, the stormful Atlantic raved and thundered, and dashed its moaning waters, as if to deaden and deafen any voice that might tell of the settled life of the old civilized world, and shut us forever into the wilderness. A good story-teller, in those days, was always sure of a warm seat at the hearth-stone, and the delighted homage of children; and in all Oldtown there was no better story-teller than Sam Lawson.

“Do, do, tell us a story,” said Harry, pressing upon him, and opening very wide blue eyes, in which undoubting faith shone as in a mirror; “and let it be something strange, and different from common.”

“Wal, I know lots o’ strange things,” said Sam, looking mysteriously into the fire. “Why, I know

things, that ef I should tell, — why, people might say they wa'n't so ; but then they is so for all that."

"Oh, *do*, do, tell us!"

"Why, I should scare ye to death, mebbe," said Sam doubtingly.

"Oh, pooh! no, you wouldn't," we both burst out at once.

But Sam was possessed by a reticent spirit, and loved dearly to be wooed and importuned ; and so he only took up the great kitchen-tongs, and smote on the hickory forestick, when it flew apart in the middle, and scattered a shower of clear bright coals all over the hearth.

"Mercy on us, Sam Lawson!" said Aunt Lois in an indignant voice, spinning round from her dish-washing.

"Don't you worry a grain, Miss Lois," said Sam composedly. "I see that are stick was e'en a'most in two, and I thought I'd jest settle it. I'll sweep up the coals now," he added, vigorously applying a turkey-wing to the purpose, as he knelt on the hearth, his spare, lean figure glowing in the blaze of the firelight, and getting quite flushed with exertion.

“There, now!” he said, when he had brushed over and under and between the fire-irons, and pursued the retreating ashes so far into the red, fiery citadel, that his finger-ends were burning and tingling, “that are’s done now as well as Hepsy herself could ‘a’ done it. I allers sweeps up the haarth: I think it’s part o’ the man’s bisness when he makes the fire. But Hepsy’s so used to seein’ me a-doin’ on’t, that she don’t see no kind o’ merit in’t. It’s just as Parson Lothrop said in his sermon,—folks allers overlook their common marcies” —

“But come, Sam, that story,” said Harry and I coaxingly, pressing upon him, and pulling him down into his seat in the corner.

“Lordy massy, these ‘ere young uns!” said Sam. “There’s never no contentin’ on ‘em: ye tell ‘em one story, and they jest swallows it as a dog does a gob o’ meat; and they’re all ready for another. What do ye want to hear now?”

Now, the fact was, that Sam’s stories had been told us so often, that they were all arranged and ticketed in our minds. We knew every word in them, and could set him right if he varied a hair from the

usual track; and still the interest in them was unabated. Still we shivered, and clung to his knee, at the mysterious parts, and felt gentle, cold chills run down our spines at appropriate places. We were always in the most receptive and sympathetic condition. To-night, in particular, was one of those thundering stormy ones, when the winds appeared to be holding a perfect mad carnival over my grandfather's house. They yelled and squealed round the corners; they collected in troops, and came tumbling and roaring down chimney; they shook and rattled the buttery-door and the sinkroom-door and the cellar-door and the chamber-door, with a constant undertone of squeak and clatter, as if at every door were a cold, discontented spirit, tired of the chill outside, and longing for the warmth and comfort within.

"Wal, boys," said Sam confidentially, "what'll ye have?"

"Tell us 'Come down, come down!'" we both shouted with one voice. This was, in our mind, an "A No. 1" among Sam's stories.

"Ye mus'n't be frightened now," said Sam paternally.

“Oh, no! we ar’n’t frightened *ever*,” said we both in one breath.

“Not when ye go down the cellar arter cider?” said Sam with severe scrutiny. “Ef ye should be down cellar, and the candle should go out, now?”

“I ain’t,” said I: “I ain’t afraid of any thing. I never knew what it was to be afraid in my life.”

“Wal, then,” said Sam, “I’ll tell ye. This ’ere’s what Cap’n Eb Sawin told me when I was a boy about your bigness, I reckon.

“Cap’n Eb Sawin was a most respectable man. Your gran’ther knew him very well; and he was a deacon in the church in Dedham afore he died. He was at Lexington when the fust gun was fired agin the British. He was a drefle smart man, Cap’n Eb was, and driv team a good many years atween here and Boston. He married Lois Peabody, that was cousin to your gran’ther then. Lois was a rael sensible woman; and I’ve heard her tell the story as he told her, and it was jest as he told it to me,—jest exactly; and I shall never forget it if I live to be nine hundred years old, like Mathuselah.

“Ye see, along back in them times, there used to

be a fellow come round these 'ere parts, spring and fall, a-peddlin' goods, with his pack on his back; and his name was Jehiel Lommedieu. Nobody rightly knew where he come from. He wasn't much of a talker; but the women rather liked him, and kind o' liked to have him round. Women will like some fellows, when men can't see no sort o' reason why they should; and they liked this 'ere Lommedieu, though he was kind o' mournful and thin and shad-bellied, and hadn't nothin' to say for himself. But it got to be so, that the women would count and calculate so many weeks afore 'twas time for Lommedieu to be along; and they'd make up ginger-snaps and preserves and pies, and make him stay to tea at the houses, and feed him up on the best there was: and the story went round, that he was a-courtin' Phebe Ann Parker, or Phebe Ann was a-courtin' him,—folks didn't rightly know which. Wal, all of a sudden, Lommedieu stopped comin' round; and nobody knew why,—only jest he didn't come. It turned out that Phebe Ann Parker had got a letter from him, sayin' he'd be along afore Thanksgiving; but he didn't come, neither afore

nor at Thanksgiving time, nor arter, nor next spring : and finally the women they gin up lookin' for him. Some said he was dead ; some said he was gone to Canada ; and some said he hed gone over to the Old Country.

“ Wal, as to Phebe Ann, she acted like a gal o' sense, and married 'Bijah Moss, and thought no more 'bout it. She took the right view on't, and said she was sartin that all things was ordered out for the best ; and it was jest as well folks couldn't always have their own way. And so, in time, Lommedieu was gone out o' folks's minds, much as a last year's apple-blossom.

“ It's relly affectin' to think how little these 'ere folks is missed that's so much sot by. There ain't nobody, ef they's ever so important, but what the world gets to goin' on without 'em, pretty much as it did with 'em, though there's some little flurry at fust. Wal, the last thing that was in anybody's mind was, that they ever should hear from Lommedieu agin. But there ain't nothin' but what has its time o' turnin' up ; and it seems his turn was to come.

“Wal, ye see, ’twas the 19th o’ March, when Cap’n Eb Sawin started with a team for Boston. That day, there come on about the biggest snow-storm that there’d been in them parts sence the oldest man could remember. ’Twas this ’ere fine, siftin’ snow, that drives in your face like needles, with a wind to cut your nose off: it made teamin’ pretty tedious work. Cap’n Eb was about the toughest man in them parts. He’d spent days in the woods a-loggin’, and he’d been up to the deestric o’ Maine a-lumberin’, and was about up to any sort o’ thing a man gen’ally could be up to; but these ’ere March winds sometimes does set on a fellow so, that neither natur’ nor grace can stan’ ’em. The cap’n used to say he could stan’ any wind that blew one way ’t time for five minutes; but come to winds that blew all four p’int at the same minit,— why, they flustered him.

“Wal, that was the sort o’ weather it was all day: and by sundown Cap’n Eb he got clean bewildered, so that he lost his road; and, when night came on, he didn’t know nothin’ where he was. Ye see the country was all under drift, and the air so thick with

snow, that he couldn't see a foot afore him ; and the fact was, he got off the Boston road without knowin' it, and came out at a pair o' bars nigh upon Sherburn, where old Cack Sparrock's mill is.

“Your gran'ther used to know old Cack, boys. He was a drefful drinkin' old crittur, that lived there all alone in the woods by himself a-tendin' saw and grist mill. He wa'n't allers jest what he was then. Time was that Cack was a pretty consid'ably likely young man, and his wife was a very respectable woman, — Deacon Amos Petengall's dater from Sherburn.

“But ye see, the year arter his wife died, Cack he gin up goin' to meetin' Sundays, and, all the tithing-men and selectmen could do, they couldn't get him out to meetin' ; and, when a man neglects means o' grace and sanctuary privileges, there ain't no sayin' *what* he'll do next. Why, boys, jist think on't ! — an immortal crittur lyin' round loose all day Sunday, and not puttin' on so much as a clean shirt, when all 'spectable folks has on their best close, and is to meetin' worshippin' the Lord ! What can you spect to come' of it, when he lies idlin' round in his old

week-day close, fishing, or some sich, but what the Devil should be arter him at last, as he was arter old Cack?"

Here Sam winked impressively to my grandfather in the opposite corner, to call his attention to the moral which he was interweaving with his narrative.

"Wal, ye see, Cap'n Eb he told me, that when he come to them bars and looked up, and saw the dark a-comin' down, and the storm a-thickenin' up, he felt that things was gettin' pretty consid'able serious. There was a dark piece o' woods on ahead of him inside the bars; and he knew, come to get in there, the light would give out clean. So he jest thought he'd take the hoss out o' the team, and go ahead a little, and see where he was. So he driv his oxen up ag'in the fence, and took out the hoss, and got on him, and pushed along through the woods, not rightly knowin' where he was goin'.

"Wal, afore long he see a light through the trees, and, sure enough, he come out to Cack Sparrock's old mill.

"It was a pretty consid'able gloomy sort of a place, that are old mill was. There was a great fall of wa-

ter that come rushin' down the rocks, and fell in a deep pool; and it sounded sort o' wild and lonesome: but Cap'n Eb he knocked on the door with his whip-handle, and got in.

“ There, to be sure, sot old Cack beside a great blazin' fire, with his rum-jug at his elbow. He was a drefful fellow to drink, Cack was! For all that, there was some good in him, for he was pleasant-spoken and 'bliging; and he made the cap'n welcome.

“ ‘ Ye see, Cack,’ said Cap'n Eb, ‘ I'm off my road, and got snowed up down by your bars,’ says he.

“ ‘ Want ter know!’ says Cack. ‘ Calculate you'll jest have to camp down here till mornin',’ says he.

“ Wal, so old Cack he got out his tin lantern, and went with Cap'n Eb back to the bars to help him fetch along his critturs. He told him he could put 'em under the mill-shed. So they got the critturs up to the shed, and got the cart under; and by that time the storm was awful.

“ But Cack he made a great roarin' fire, 'cause, ye see, Cack allers had slab-wood a plenty from his mill: and a roarin' fire is jest so much company. It sort o' keeps a fellow's spirits up, a good fire does. So Cack

he sot on his old teakettle, and made a swingeing lot o' toddy ; and he and Cap'n Eb were havin' a tol'able comfortable time there. Cack was a pretty good hand to tell stories ; and Cap'n Eb warn't no way backward in that line, and kep' up his end pretty well : and pretty soon they was a-roarin' and haw-hawin' inside about as loud as the storm outside ; when all of a sudden, 'bout midnight, there come a loud rap on the door.

“ ‘ Lordy massy ! what's that ? ’ says Cack. Folks is rather startled allers to be checked up sudden when they are a-carryin' on and laughin' ; and it was such an awful blowy night, it was a little scary to have a rap on the door.

“ Wal, they waited a minit, and didn't hear nothin' but the wind a-screechin' round the chimbley ; and old Cack was jest goin' on with his story, when the rap come ag'in, harder'n ever, as if it'd shook the door open.

“ ‘ Wal, ’ says old Cack, ‘ if 'tis the Devil, we'd jest as good's open, and have it out with him to onst, ’ says he ; and so he got up and opened the door, and, sure enough, there was old Ketury there. Expect

you've heard your grandma tell about old Ketury. She used to come to meetin's sometimes, and her husband was one o' the prayin' Indians; but Ketury was one of the rael wild sort, and you couldn't no more convert *her* than you could convert a wild-cat or a painter [panther]. Lordy massy! Ketury used to come to meetin', and sit there on them Indian benches; and when the second bell was a-tollin', and when Parson Lothrop and his wife was comin' up the broad aisle, and everybody in the house ris' up and stood, Ketury would sit there, and look at 'em out o' the corner o' her eyes; and folks used to say she rattled them necklaces o' rattlesnakes' tails and wild-cat teeth, and sich like heathen trumpery, and looked for all the world as if the spirit of the old Serpent himself was in her. I've seen her sit and look at Lady Lothrop out o' the corner o' her eyes; and her old brown baggy neck would kind o' twist and work; and her eyes they looked so, that 'twas enough to scare a body. For all the world, she looked jest as if she was a-workin' up to spring at her. Lady Lothrop was jest as kind to Ketury as she always was to every poor crittur. She'd bow and smile as gracious to her when meetin'

.

was over, and she come down the aisle, passin' out o' meetin' ; but Ketury never took no notice. Ye see, Ketury's father was one o' them great powwows down to Martha's Vineyard ; and people used to say she was set apart, when she was a child, to the sarvice o' the Devil : any way, she never could be made nothin' of in a Christian way. She come down to Parson Lothrop's study once or twice to be catechised ; but he couldn't get a word out o' her, and she kind o' seemed to sit scornful while he was a-talkin'. Folks said, if it was in old times, Ketury wouldn't have been allowed to go on so ; but Parson Lothrop's so sort o' mild, he let her take pretty much her own way. Everybody thought that Ketury was a witch : at least, she knew consid'able more'n she ought to know, and so they was kind o' 'fraid on her. Cap'n Eb says he never see a fellow seem scarer than Cack did when he see Ketury a-standin' there.

“Why, ye see, boys, she was as withered and wrinkled and brown as an old frosted punkin-vine ; and her little snaky eyes sparkled and snapped, and it made yer head kind o' dizzy to look at 'em ; and folks used to say that anybody that Ketury got mad at was

sure to get the worst of it fust or last. And so, no matter what day or hour Ketury had a mind to rap at anybody's door, folks gen'ly thought it was best to let her in; but then, they never thought her coming was for any good, for she was just like the wind,—she came when the fit was on her, she staid jest so long as it pleased her, and went when she got ready, and not before. Ketury understood English, and could talk it well enough, but always seemed to scorn it, and was allers mowin' and mutterin' to herself in Indian, and winkin' and blinkin' as if she saw more folks round than you did, so that she wa'n't no way pleasant company; and yet everybody took good care to be polite to her.

So old Cack asked her to come in, and didn't make no question where she come from, or what she come on; but he knew it was twelve good miles from where she lived to his hut, and the snow was drifted above her middle: and Cap'n Eb declared that there wa'n't no track, nor sign o' a track, of anybody's coming through that snow next morning."

"How did she get there, then?" said I.

"Didn't ye never see brown leaves a-ridin' on the

wind? Well,' Cap'n Eb he says, 'she came on the wind,' and I'm sure it was strong enough to fetch her. But Cack he got her down into the warm corner, and he poured her out a mug o' hot toddy, and give her: but ye see her bein' there sort o' stopped the conversation; for she sot there a-rockin' back'ards and for'ards, a-sippin her toddy, and a-mutterin', and lookin' up chimbley.

"Cap'n Eb says in all his born days he never hearn such screeches and yells as the wind give over that chimbley; and old Cack got so frightened, you could fairly hear his teeth chatter.

"But Cap'n Eb he was a putty brave man, and he wa'n't goin' to have conversation stopped by no woman, witch or no witch; and so, when he see her mutterin', and lookin' up chimbley, he spoke up, and says he, 'Well, Ketury, what do you see?' says he. 'Come, out with it; don't keep it to yourself.' Ye see Cap'n Eb was a hearty fellow, and then he was a leetie warmed up with the toddy.

"Then he said he see an evil kind o' smile on Ketury's face, and she rattled her necklace o' bones and snakes' tails; and her eyes seemed to snap; and she

looked up the chimbley, and called out, 'Come down, come down! let's see who ye be.'

"Then there was a scratchin' and a rumblin' and a groan; and a pair of feet come down the chimbley, and stood right in the middle of the haarth, the toes pi'ntin' out'rds, with shoes and silver buckles a-shinin' in the firelight. Cap'n Eb says he never come so near bein' scared in his life; and, as to old Cack, he jest wilted right down in his chair.

"Then old Ketury got up, and reached her stick up chimbley, and called out louder, 'Come down, come down! let's see who ye be.' And, sure enough, down came a pair o' legs, and j'ined right on to the feet: good fair legs they was, with ribbed stockings and leather breeches.

"'Wal, we're in for it now,' says Cap'n Eb. 'Go it, Ketury, and let's have the rest on him.'

"Ketury didn't seem to mind him: she stood there as stiff as a stake, and kep' callin' out, 'Come down, come down! let's see who ye be.' And ther come down the body of a man with a brown coat and yellow vest, and j'ined right on to the legs; but there wa'n't no arms to it. Then Ketury shook her stick up chim-

bley, and called, '*Come down, come down!*' And there came down a pair o' arms, and went on each side o' the body; and there stood a man all finished, only there wa'n't no head on him.

" 'Wal, Ketury,' says Cap'n Eb, 'this 'ere's getting serious. I 'spec' you must finish him up, and let's see what he wants of us.'

" Then Ketury called out once more, louder'n ever, 'Come down, come down! let's see who ye be.' And, sure enough, down comes a man's head, and settled on the shoulders straight enough; and Cap'n Eb, the minit he sot eyes on him, knew he was Jehiel Lom-medieu.

" Old Cack knew him too; and he fell flat on his face, and prayed the Lord to have mercy on his soul: but Cap'n Eb he was for gettin' to the bottom of matters, and not have his scare for nothin'; so he says to him, 'What do you want, now you hev come?'

" The man he didn't speak; he only sort o' moaned, and p'inted to the chimbley. He seemed to try to speak, but couldn't; for ye see it isn't often that his sort o' folks is permitted to speak: but just then there came a screechin' blast o' wind, and blowed the



"Old Cack knew him too." — Page 20.

door open, and blowed the smoke and fire all out into the room, and there seemed to be a whirlwind and darkness and moans and screeches ; and, when it all cleared up, Ketury and the man was both gone, and only old Cack lay on the ground, rolling and moaning as if he'd die.

“ Wal, Cap'n Eb he picked him up, and built up the fire, and sort o' comforted him up, 'cause the crittur was in distress o' mind that was drefful. . The awful Providence, ye see, had awakened him, and his sin had been set home to his soul ; and he was under such conviction, that it all had to come out, — how old Cack's father had murdered poor Lommedieu for his money, and Cack had been privy to it, and helped his father build the body up in that very chimbley ; and he said that he hadn't had neither peace nor rest since then, and that was what had driv' him away from ordinances ; for ye know sinnin' will always make a man leave prayin'. Wal, Cack didn't live but a day or two. Cap'n Eb he got the minister o' Sherburn and one o' the selectmen down to see him ; and they took his deposition. He seemed raily quite penitent ; and Parson Carryl he prayed with him, and

was faithful in settin' home the providence to his soul : and so, at the eleventh hour, poor old Caek might have got in ; at least it looks a leetle like it. He was distressed to think he couldn't live to be hung. He sort o' seemed to think, that if he was fairly tried, and hung, it would make it all square. He made Parson Carryl promise to have the old mill pulled down, and bury the body ; and, after he was dead, they did it.

“Cap'n Eb he was one of a party o' eight that pulled down the chimbley ; and there, sure enough, was the skeleton of poor Lommedieu.

“So there you see, boys, there can't be no iniquity so hid but what it'll come out. The wild Indians of the forest, and the stormy winds and tempests, j'ined together to bring out this 'ere.”

“For my part,” said Aunt Lois sharply, “I never believed that story.”

“Why, Lois,” said my grandmother, “Cap'n Eb Sawin was a regular church-member, and a most respectable man.”

“Law, mother ! I don't doubt he thought so. I suppose he and Caek got drinking toddy together, till he got asleep, and dreamed it. I wouldn't believe

such a thing if it did happen right before my face and eyes. I should only think I was crazy, that's all."

"Come, Lois, if I was you, I wouldn't talk so like a Sadducee," said my grandmother. "What would become of all the accounts in Dr. Cotton Mather's 'Magnilly' if folks were like you?"

"Wal," said Sam Lawson, drooping contemplatively over the coals, and gazing into the fire, "there's a putty consid'able sight o' things in this world that's true; and then ag'in there's a sight o' things that ain't true. Now, my old gran'ther used to say, 'Boys, says he, 'if ye want to lead a pleasant and prosperous life, ye must contrive allers to keep jest the *happy medium* between truth and falschood.' Now, that are's my doctrine."

Aunt Lois knit severely.

"Boys," said Sam, "don't you want ter go down with me and get a mug o' cider?"

Of course we did, and took down a basket to bring up some apples to roast.

"Boys," says Sam mysteriously, while he was drawing the cider, "you jest ask your Aunt Lois to tell you what she knows 'bout Ruth Sullivan."

“ Why, what is it ? ”

“ Oh ! you must ask *her*. These 'ere folks that's so kind o' toppin' about sperits and sich, come sift 'em down, you gen'ly find they knows one story that kind o' pazzles 'em. Now you mind, and jist ask your Aunt Lois about Ruth Sullivan.”



THE SULLIVAN LOOKING-GLASS.



UNT LOIS," said I, " what was that story about Ruth Sullivan ? "

Aunt Lois's quick black eyes gave a surprised flash ; and she and my grandmother looked at each other a minute significantly.

" Who told you any thing about Ruth Sullivan," she said sharply.

" Nobody. Somebody said *you* knew something about her," said I.

I was holding a skein of yarn for Aunt Lois ; and she went on winding in silence, putting the ball through loops and tangled places.

" Little boys shouldn't ask questions," she concluded at last sententiously. " Little boys that ask too many questions get sent to bed."

I knew that of old, and rather wondered at my own hardihood.

Aunt Lois wound on in silence ; but, looking in her face, I could see plainly that I had started an exciting topic.

“ I should think,” pursued my grandmother in her corner, “ that Ruth’s case might show you, Lois, that a good many things may happen, — more than you believe.”

“ Oh, well, mother ! Ruth’s was a strange case ; but I suppose there are ways of accounting for it.”

“ You believed Ruth, didn’t you ? ”

“ Oh, certainly, I believed Ruth ! Why shouldn’t I ? Ruth was one of my best friends, and as true a girl as lives : there wasn’t any nonsense about Ruth. She was one of the sort,” said Aunt Lois reflectively, “ that I’d as soon trust as myself : when she said a thing was so and so, I knew it was so.”

“ Then, if you think Ruth’s story was true,” pursued my grandmother, “ what’s the reason you are always cavilling at things just ’cause you can’t understand how they came to be so ? ”

Aunt Lois set her lips firmly, and wound with grim

resolve. She was the very impersonation of that obstinate rationalism that grew up at the New-England fireside, close alongside of the most undoubting faith in the supernatural.

“I don’t believe such things,” at last she snapped out, “and I don’t disbelieve them. I just let ’em alone. What do I know about ’em? Ruth tells me a story; and I believe her. I know what she saw beforehand, came true in a most remarkable way. Well, I’m sure I’ve no objection. One thing may be true, or another, for all me; but, just because I believe Ruth Sullivan, I’m not going to believe, right and left, all the stories in Cotton Mather, and all that anybody can hawk up to tell. Not I.”

This whole conversation made me all the more curious to get at the story thus dimly indicated; and so we beset Sam for information.

“So your Aunt Lois wouldn’t tell ye nothin’,” said Sam. “Wanter know, neow! sho!”

“No: she said we must go to bed if we asked her.”

“That ’are’s a way folks has; but, ye see, boys,” said Sam, while a droll confidential expression crossed the lack-lustre dolefulness of his visage, “ye

see, I put ye up to it, 'cause Miss Lois is so large and commandin' in her ways, and so kind o' up and down in all her doin's, that I like once and a while to sort o' gravel her; and I knowed enough to know that that 'are question would git her in a tight place.

"Ye see, yer Aunt Lois was knowin' to all this 'ere about Ruth, so there wer'n't no gettin' away from it; and it's about as remarkable a providence as any o' them of Mister Cotton Marther's 'Magnilly.' So if you'll come up in the barn-chamber this arternoon, where I've got a lot o' flax to hatchel out, I'll tel ye all about it."

So that arternoon beheld Sam arranged at full length on a pile of top-tow in the barn-chamber, hatchelling by proxy by putting Harry and myself to the service.

"Wal, now, boys, it's kind o' refreshing to see how wal ye take hold," he observed. "Nothin' like bein' industrious while ye'r young: gret sight better now than loafin off, down in them medders.

"In books and work and useful play

Let my fust years be past:

So shall I give for every day

Some good account at last."

“But, Sam, if we work for you, you must tell us that story about Ruth Sullivan.”

“Lordy massy! yis, — course I will. I’ve had the best kind o’ chances of knowin’ all about that ’are. Wal, you see there was old Ginerel Sullivan, he lived in state and grande’r in the old Sullivan house out to Roxberry. I been to Roxberry, and seen that ’are house o’ Ginerel Sullivan’s. There was one time that I was a consid’able spell lookin’ round in Roxberry, a kind o’ seein’ how things wuz there, and whether or no there mightn’t be some sort o’ providential openin’ or suthin’. I used to stay with Aunt Polly Ginger. She was sister to Mehitable Ginger, Ginerel Sullivan’s housekeeper, and hed the in and out o’ the Sullivan house, and kind o’ kept the run o’ how things went and came in it. Polly she was a kind o’ cousin o’ my mother’s, and allers glad to see me. Fact was, I was putty handy round house; and she used to save up her broken things and sich till I come round in the fall; and then I’d mend ’em up, and put the clock right, and split her up a lot o’ kindlings, and board up the cellar-windows, and kind o’ make her sort o’ comfortable, — she bein’ a lone body

and no man round. As I said, it was sort o' convenient to hev me ; and so I jest got the run o' things in the Sullivan house pretty much as ef I was one on 'em. General Sullivan he kept a grand house, I tell you. You see, he cum from the old country, and felt sort o' lordly and grand ; and they used to hev the grettest kind o' doin's thêre to the Sullivan house. Ye ought ter a seen that 'are house, — gret big front hall and gret wide stairs ; none o' your steep kind that breaks a feller's neck to get up and down, but gret broad stairs with easy risers, so they used to say you could a cantered a pony up that 'are stairway easy as not. Then there was gret wide rooms, and sofys, and curtains, and gret curtained bedsteads that looked sort o' like fortifications, and pictur's that was got in Italy and Rome and all them 'are heathen places. Ye see, the General was a drefful worldly old critter, and was all for the pomps and the vanities. Lordy massy ! I wonder what the poor old critter thinks about it all now, when his body's all gone to dust and ashes in the graveyard, and his soul's gone to 'tarnity ! Wal, that are ain't none o' my buiness ; only it shows the vanity o' riches in a

kind o' strikin' light, and makes me content that I never hed none."

"But, Sam, I hope General Sullivan wasn't a wicked man, *was* he?"

"Wal, I wouldn't say he was railly wickeder than the run; but he was one o' these 'ere high-stepping, big-feeling fellers, that seem to be a hevin' their portion in this life. Drefful proud he was; and he was pretty much sot on this world, and kep' a sort o' court goin' on round him. Wal, I don't jedge him nor nobody: folks that hes the world is apt to get sot on it. Don't none on us do more than middlin' well."

"But, Sam, what about Ruth Sullivan?"

"Ruth? — Oh, yis! — Ruth —

"Wal, ye see, the only crook in the old General's lot was he didn't hev no children. Mis' Sullivan, she was a beautiful woman, as handsome as a pictur'; but she never had but one child; and he was a son who died when he was a baby, and about broke her heart. And then this 'ere Ruth was her sister's child, that was born about the same time; and, when the boy died, they took Ruth home to sort o' fill his place, and kind o' comfort up Mis' Sullivan. And then

Ruth's father and mother died ; and they adopted her for their own, and brought her up.

“ Wal, she grew up to be amazin' handsome. Why, everybody said that she was jest the light and glory of that 'are old Sullivan place, and worth more'n all the pictur's and the silver and the jewels, and all there was in the house ; and she was jest so innercent and sweet, that you never see nothing to beat it. Wal, your Aunt Lois she got acquainted with Ruth one summer when she was up to Old Town a visitin' at Parson Lothrop's. Your Aunt Lois was a gal then, and a pretty good-lookin' one too ; and, somehow or other, she took to Ruth, and Ruth took to her. And when Ruth went home, they used to be a writin' backwards and forads ; and I guess the fact was, Ruth thought about as much of your Aunt Lois as she did o' anybody. Ye see, your aunt was a kind o' strong up-and-down woman that always knew certain jest what she did know ; and Ruth, she was one o' them gals that seems sort o' like a stray lamb or a dove that's sort o' lost their way in the world, and wants some one to show 'em where to go next. For, ye see, the fact was, the old General and Madam, they didn't

agree very well. He wa'n't well pleased that she didn't have no children; and she was sort o' jealous o' him 'cause she got hold o' some sort of story about how he was to a married somebody else over there in England: so she got sort o' riled up, jest as wimmen will, the best on 'em; and they was pretty apt to have spats, and one could give t'other as good as they sent; and, by all accounts, they fit putty lively sometimes. And, between the two, Ruth she was sort o' scared, and fluttered like a dove that didn't know jest where to settle. Ye see, there she was in that 'are great wide house, where they was a feastin' and a prancin' and a dancin', and a goin' on like Ahashuerus and Herodias and all them old Scriptur' days. There was a comin' and goin,' and there was gret dinners and gret doin's, but no love; and, you know, the Scriptur' says, 'Better is a dinner o' yarbs, where love is, than a stalled ox, and hatred therewith.'

“Wal, I don't orter say *hatred*, arter all. I kind o reckon, the old General did the best he could: the fact is, when a woman gits a kink in her head agin a man, the best on us don't allers do jest the right thing.

“ Any way, Ruth, she was sort o’ forlorn, and didn’t seem to take no comfort in the goin’s on. The Giner-eral he was mighty fond on her, and proud on her ; and there wa’n’t nothin’ too good for Ruth. He was free-handed, the Giner-eral wuz. He dressed her up in silks and satins, and she hed a maid to wait on her, and she hed sets o’ pearl and dimond ; and Madam Sullivan she thought all the world on her, and kind o’ worshipped the ground she trod on. And yet Ruth was sort o’ lonesome.

“ Ye see, Ruth wa’n’t calculated for grande’r Some folks ain’t.

“ Why, that ’are summer she spent out to Old Town, she was jest as chirk and chipper as a wren, a wearin’ her little sun-bunnet, and goin’ a huckle-berryin’ and a black-berryin’ and diggin’ sweet-flag, and gettin cowslops and dandelions ; and she hed a word for everybody. And everybody liked Ruth, and wished her well. Wal, she was sent for her health ; and she got that, and more too : she got a sweetheart.

“ Ye see, there was a Cap’n Oliver a visitin’ at the minister’s that summer, — a nice, handsome young

man as ever was. He and Ruth and your Aunt Lois, they was together a good deal; and they was a ramblin' and a ridin' and a sailin': and so Ruth and the Captin went the way o' all the airth, and fell dead in love with each other. Your Aunt Lois she was knowing to it and all about it, 'cause Ruth she was jest one of them that couldn't take a step without somebody to talk to.

“ Captain Oliver was of a good family in England; and so, when he made bold to ask the old General for Ruth, he didn't say him nay: and it was agreed, as they was young, they should wait a year or two. If he and she was of the same mind, he should be free to marry her. Jest right on that, the Captain's regiment was ordered home, and he had to go; and, the next they heard, it was sent off to India. And poor little Ruth she kind o' drooped and pined; but she kept true, and wouldn't have nothin' to say to nobody that came arter her, for there was lots and cords o' fellows as did come arter her. Ye see, Ruth had a takin' way with her; and then she had the name of bein' a great heiress, and that allers draws fellers, as molasses does flies.

“Wal, then the news came, that Captain Oliver was comin’ home to England, and the ship was took by the Algerenes, and he was gone into slavery there among them heathen Mahomedans and what not.

“Folks seemed to think it was all over with him, and Ruth might jest as well give up fust as last. And the old Ginerall he’d come to think she might do better; and he kep’ a introducin’ one and another, and tryin’ to marry her off; but Ruth she wouldn’t. She used to write sheets and sheets to your Aunt Lois about it; and I think Aunt Lois she kep’ her grit up. Your Aunt Lois she’d a stuck by a man to the end o’ time ef’t ben her case; and so she told Ruth.

“Wal, then there was young Jeff Sullivan, the Ginerall’s nephew, he turned up; and the Ginerall he took a gret fancy to him. He was next heir to the Ginerall; but he’d ben a pretty rackety youngster in his young days, — off to sea, and what not, and sowed a consid’able crop o’ wild oats. People said he’d been a pirating off there in South Ameriky. Lordy massy! nobody rightly knew where he hed ben or where he hadn’t: all was, he turned up at last ali

alive, and chipper as a skunk blackbird. Wal, of course he made his court to Ruth; and the General, he rather backed him up in it; but Ruth she wouldn't have nothin' to say to him. Wal, he come and took up his lodgin' at the General's; and he was jest as slippery as an eel, and sort o' slid into every tbing, that was a goin' on in the house and about it. He was here, and he was there, and he was everywhere, and a havin' his say about this and that; and he got everybody putty much under his thumb. And they used to say, he wound the General round and round like a skein o' yarn; but he couldn't come it round Ruth.

“Wal, the General said she shouldn't be forced; and Jeff, he was smooth as satin, and said he'd be willing to wait as long as Jacob did for Rachel. And so there he sot down, a watchin' as patient as a cat at a mouse-hole; 'cause the General he was thick-set and short-necked, and drank pretty free, and was one o' the sort that might pop off any time.

“Wal, Mis' Sullivan, she beset the General to make a provision for Ruth; cause she told him very sensible, that he'd brought her up in luxury, and that it

wa'n't fair not to settle somethin' on her ; and so the Ginerall he said he'd make a will, and part the property equally between them. And he says to Jeff, that, if he played his part as a young fellow oughter know how, it would all come to him in the end ; 'cause they hadn't heard nothing from Captain Oliver for three or four years, and folks about settled it that he must be dead.

“ Wal, the Ginerall he got a letter about an estate that had come to him in England ; and he had to go over. Wal, livin' on the next estate, was the very cousin of the Ginerall's that he was to a married when they was both young : the lands joined so that the grounds run together. What came between them two nobody knows ; but she never married, and there she was. There was high words between the Ginerall and Madam Sullivan about his goin' over. She said there wa'n't no sort o' need on't, and he said there was ; and she said she hoped *she* should be in her grave afore he come back ; and he said she might suit herself about that for all him. That 'are was the story that the housekeeper told to Aunt Polly ; and Aunt Polly she told me. These 'ere squabbles some-

how aders does kind o' leak out one way or t'other. Anyhow, it was a house divided agin itself at the Ginerals, when he was a fixin' out for the voyage. There was Ruth a goin' fust to one, and then to t'other, and tryin' all she could to keep peace beteen 'em ; and there was this 'ere Master Slick Tongue talkin' this way to one side, and that way to t'other, and the old Ginerals kind o' like a shuttle-cock atween 'em.

“Wal, then, tne night afore he sailed, the Ginerals he hed his lawyer up in his library there, a lookin' over all his papers and bonds and things, and a witnessing his will ; and Maester Jeff was there, as lively as a cricket, a goin' into all affairs, and offerin' to take precious good care while he was gone ; and the Ginerals he had his papers and letters out, a sortin' on 'em over, which was to be took to the old country, and which was to be put in a trunk to go back to Lawyer Dennis's office.

“Wal, Abner Ginger, Polly's boy, he that was footman and waiter then at the Ginerals, he told me, that, about eight o'clock that evening he went up with hot water and lemons and sperits and sich, and he see the gret green table in the library all strewed and

covered with piles o' papers ; and there was tin boxes a standin' round ; and the General a packin' a trunk, and young Master Jeff, as lively and helpful as a rat that smells cheese. And then the General he sayt, ' Abner,' says he, ' can you write your name ? ' — ' I should hope so, General.' says Abner. — ' Wal, then, Abner,' says he, ' this is my last will ; and I want you to witness it,' and so Abner he put down his name opposite to a place with a wafer and a seal ; and then the General, he says, ' Abner, you tell Ginger to come here.' That, you see, was his housekeeper, my Aunt Polly's sister, and a likely woman as ever was. And so they had her up, and she put down her name to the will ; and then Aunt Polly she was had up (she was drinking tea there that night), and she put down her name. And all of 'em did it with good heart, 'cause it had got about among 'em that the will was to provide for Miss Ruth ; for everybody loved Ruth, ye see, and there was consid'ble many stories kind o' goin' the rounds about Master Jeff and his doin's. And they did say he sort o' kep' up the strife atween the General and my lady, and so they didn't think none too well o' him ; and, as he was next o

kin, and Miss Ruth wa'n't none o' the General's blood (ye see, she was Mis' Sullivan's sister's child), of course there wouldn't nothin' go to Miss Ruth in way o' law, and so that was why the signin' o' that 'are will was so much talked about among 'em."

"Wal, you see, the General he sailed the next day; and Jeff he staid by to keep watch o' things.

"Wal, the old General he got over safe; for Miss Sullivan, she had a letter from him all right. When he got away, his conscience sort o' nagged him, and he was minded to be a good husband. At any rate, he wrote a good loving letter to her, and sent his love to Ruth, and sent over lots o' little keepsakes and things for her, and told her that he left her under good protection, and wanted her to try and make up her mind to marry Jeff, as that would keep the property together.

"Wal, now there couldn't be no sort o' sugar sweeter than Jeff was to them lone wimmen. Jeff was one o' the sort that could be all things to all wimmen. He waited and he tended, and he was as humble as any snake in the grass that ever ye see and the old lady, she clean fell in with him, but Ruth,

she seemed to have a regular spite agin him. And she that war as gentle as a lamb, that never had so much as a hard thought of a mortal critter, and wouldn't tread on a worm, she was so set agin Jeff, that she wouldn't so much as touch his hand when she got out o' her kerridge.

“Wal, now comes the strange part o' my story. Ruth was one o' the kind that *hes the gift o' seein'*. *She was born with a veil over her face!*”

This mysterious piece of physiological information about Ruth was given with a look and air that announced something very profound and awful; and we both took up the inquiry, “Born with a veil over her face? How should *that* make her see?”

“Wal, boys, how should I know? But the fact *is so*. There's those as is wal known as *hes the gift o' seein'* what others can't see: they can see through walls and houses; they can see people's hearts; they can see what's to come. They don't know nothin' how 'tis, but this 'ere knowledge comes to 'em: it's a gret gift; and that sort's born with the veil over their faces. Ruth was o' these 'ere. Old Granny Badger she was the knowingest old nuss in all these

parts ; and she was with Ruth's mother when she was born, and she told Lady Lothrop all about it. Says she, ' You may depend upon it that child 'll have the "*second-sight*," ' says she. Oh, that 'are fact was wal known ! Wal, that was the reason why Jeff Sullivan couldn't come it round Ruth tho' he was silkier than a milkweed-pod, and jest about as patient as a spider in his hole a watchin' to get his grip on a fly. Ruth wouldn't argue with him, and she wouldn't flout him ; but she jest shut herself up in herself, and kept a lookout on him ; but she told your Aunt Lois jest what she thought about him.

" Wal, in about six months, come the news that the General was dead. He dropped right down in his tracks, dead with apoplexy, as if he had been shot ; and Lady Maxwell she writ a long letter to my lady and Ruth. Ye see, he'd got to be Sir Thomas Sullivan over there ; and he was a comin' home to take 'em all over to England to live in grande'r. Wal, my Lady Sullivan (she was then, ye see) she took it drefful hard. Ef they'd a been the lovingest couple in the world, she couldn't a took it harder. Aunt Polly, she said it was all 'cause she thought so much of him, that

she fit him so. There's women that thinks so much o' their husbands, that they won't let 'em hev no peace o' their life; and I expect it war so with her poor scul! Any way, she went right down smack when she heard he was dead. She was abed, sick, when the news come; and she never spoke nor smiled, jist turned her back to everybody, and kinder wilted and wilted, and was dead in a week. And there was poor little Ruth left all alone in the world, with neither kith nor kin but Jeff.

“Wal, when the funeral was over, and the time app'inted to read the will and settle up matters, there wa'n't no will to be found nowhere, high nor low.

“Lawyer Deau he flew round like a parched pea on a shovel. He said he thought he could a gone in the darkest night, and put his hand on that 'ere will; but when he went where he thought it was, he found it warn't there, and he knowed he'd kep' it under lock and key. What he thought was the will turned out to be an old mortgage. Wal, there was an awful row and a to-do about it, you may be sure. Ruth, she jist said nothin' good or bad. And her not speakin' made Jeff a sight more uncomfortable than

ef she'd a hed it out with him. He told her it shouldn't make no sort o' difference; that he should allers stand ready to give her all he hed, if she'd only take him with it. And when it came to that she only gin him a look, and went out o' the room.

“Jeff he flared and flounced and talked, and went round and round a rumpussin' among the papers, but no will was forthcomin', high or low. Wal, now here comes what's remarkable. Ruth she told this 'ere, all the particulars, to yer Aunt Lois and Lady Lothrop. She said that the night after the funeral she went up to her chamber. Ruth had the gret front chamber, opposite to Mis' Sullivan's. I've been in it; it was a monstrous big room, with outlandish furniture in it, that the General brought over from an old palace out to Italy. And there was a great big lookin'-glass over the dressin'-table, that they said come from Venice, that swung so that you could see the whole room in it. Wal, she was a standin' front o' this, jist goin' to undress herself, a hearin' the rain drip on the leaves and the wind a whishin' and whisperin' in the old elm-trees, and jist a thinkin' over her lot, and what should she do now, all alone in the

world, when of a sudden she felt a kind o' lightness in her head, and she thought she seemed to see somebody in the glass a movin'. And she looked behind, and there wa'n't nobody there. Then she looked forward in the glass, and saw a strange big room, that she'd never seen before, with a long painted winder in it; and along side o' this stood a tall cabinet with a good many drawers in it. And she saw herself, and knew that it was herself, in this room, along with another woman whose back was turned towards her. She saw herself speak to this woman, and p'int to the cabinet. She saw the woman nod her head. She saw herself go to the cabinet, and open the middle drawer, and take out a bundle o' papers from the very back end on't. She saw her take out a paper from the middle, and open it, and hold it up; and she knew that there was the missin' will. Wal, it all overcome her so that she fainted clean away. And her maid found her a lyin' front o' the dressin'-table on the floor.

“She was sick of a fever for a week or fortnight a'ter; and your Aunt Lois she was down takin' care of her; and, as soon as she got able to be moved, she

was took out to Lady Lothrop's. Jeff he was jist as attentive and good as he could be; but she wouldn't bear him near her room. If he so much as set a foot on the stairs that led to it she'd know it, and got so wild that he hed to be kept from comin' into the front o' the house. But he was doin' his best to buy up good words from everybody. He paid all the servants double; he kept every one in their places, and did so well by 'em all that the gen'l word among 'em was that Miss Ruth couldn't do better than to marry such a nice, open-handed gentleman.

“Wal, Lady Lothrop she wrote to Lady Maxwell all that hed happened; and Lady Maxwell, she sent over for Ruth to come over and be a companion for her, and said she'd adopt her, and be as a mother to her.

“Wal, then Ruth she went over with some gentlefolks that was goin' back to England, and offered to see her safe and sound; and so she was set down at Lady Maxwell's manor. It was a grand place, she said, and such as she never see before, — like them old gentry places in England. And Lady Maxwell she

made much of her, and cosseted her up for the sake of what the old General had said about her. And Ruth she told her all her story, and how she believed that the will was to be found somewhere, and that she should be led to see it yet.

“She told her, too, that she felt it in her that Cap’n Oliver wasn’t dead, and that he’d come back yet. And Lady Maxwell she took up for her with might and main, and said she’d stand by her. But then, ye see, so long as there warn’t no will to be found, there warn’t nothin’ to be done. Jeff was the next heir; and he’d got every thing, stock, and lot, and the estate in England into the bargain. And folks was beginnin’ to think putty well of him, as folks allers does when a body is up in the world, and hes houses and lands. Lordy massy! riches allers covers a multitude o’ sins.

“Finally, when Ruth hed ben six months with her, one day Lady Maxwell got to tellin’ her all about her history, and what hed ben atween her and her cousin, when they was young, and how they hed a quarrel and he flung off to Ameriky, and all them things that it don’t do folks no good to remem-

ber when it's all over and can't be helped. But she was a lone body, and it seemed to do her good to talk about it.

“Finally, she says to Ruth, says she, ‘I’ll show you a room in this house you han’t seen before. It was the room where we hed that quarrel,’ says she; ‘and the last I saw of him was there, till he come back to die,’ says she.

“So she took a gret key out of her bunch; and she led Ruth along a long passage-way to the other end of the house, and opened on a great library. And the minute Ruth came in, she threw up her hands and gin a great cry. ‘Oh!’ says she, ‘this is the room! and there is the window! and there is the cabinet! and *there in that middle drawer at the back end in a bundle of papers* IS THE WILL!

“And Lady Maxwell she said, quite dazed, ‘Go look,’ says she. And Ruth went, jest as she seed herself do, and opened the drawer, and drew forth from the back part a yellow pile of old letters. And in the middle of those was the will, sure enough. Ruth drew it out, and opened it, and showed it to her.

“Wal, you see that will give Ruth the whole of the Ginerel’s property in America, tho’ it did leave the English estate to Jeff.

“Wal, the end on’t was like a story-book.

“Jeff he made believe be mighty glad. And he said it must a ben that the Ginerel hed got flustered with the sperit and water, and put that ’ere will in among his letters that he was a doin’ up to take back to England. For it was in among Lady Maxwell’s letters that she writ him when they was young, and that he’d a kep’ all these years and was a takin’ back to her.

“Wal, Lawyer Dean said he was sure that Jeff made himself quite busy and useful that night, a tyin’ up the papers with red tape, and a packin’ the Ginerel’s trunk; and that, when Jeff gin him his bundle to lock up in his box, he never mistrusted but what he’d got it all right.

“Wal, you see it was jest one of them things that can’t be known to the jedgment-day. It might a ben an accident, and then agin it might not; and folks settled it one way or t’other, ’cordin’ to their ’pinion o’ Jeff; but ye see how ’mazin’ handy for him it

happened! Why, ef it hadn't ben for the providence I've ben a tellin' about, there it might a lain in them old letters, that Lady Maxwell said she never hed the heart to look over! it never would a turned up in the world."

"Well," said I, "what became of Ruth?"

"Oh! Cap'n Oliver he came back all alive, and escaped from the Algerines; and they was married in King's Chapel, and lived in the old Sullivan House, in peace and prosperity. That's jest how the story was; and now Aunt Lois can make what she's a mind ter out on't."

"And what became of Jeff?"

"Oh! he started to go over to England, and the ship was wrecked off the Irish coast, and that was the last of him. He never got to his property."

"Good enough for him," said both of us.

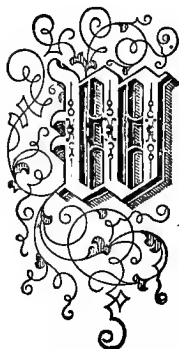
"Wal, I don't know: 'twas pretty hard on Jeff. Mebbe he did, and mebbe he didn't. I'm glad I warn't in his shoes, tho'. I'd rather never hed nothin'. This 'ere hastin' to be rich is sich a drefful temptation.

“Wal, now, boys, ye’ve done a nice lot o’ flax, and I guess we’ll go up to yer grand’ther’s cellar and git a mug o’ cyder. Talkin’ always gits me dry.”



THE MINISTER'S HOUSEKEEPER.

SCENE. — The shady side of a blueberry-pasture. — Sam Lawson with the boys, picking blueberries. — Sam, *loq.*



HAL, you see, boys, 'twas just here, — Parson Carryl's wife, she died along in the forepart o' March: my cousin Huldy, she undertook to keep house for him. The way on't was, that Huldy, she went to take care o' Mis' Carryl in the fust on't, when she fust took sick. Huldy was a tailoress by trade; but then she was one o' these 'ere facultised persons that has a gift for most any thing, and that was how Mis Carryl come to set sech store by her, that, when she was sick, nothin' would do for her but she must have Huldy round all the time: and the minister, he said

he'd make it good to her all the same, and she shouldn't lose nothin' by it. And so Huldy, she staid wich Mis' Carryl full three months afore she died, and got to seein' to every thing pretty much round the place.

“Wal, arter Mis' Carryl died, Parson Carryl, he'd got so kind o' used to hev'in' on her 'round, takin' care o' things, that he wanted her to stay along a spell; and so Huldy, she staid along a spell, and poured out his tea, and mended his close, and made pies and cakes, and cooked and washed and ironed, and kep' every thing as neat as a pin. Huldy was a drefful chipper sort o' gal; and work sort o' rolled off from her like water off a duck's back. There warn't no gal in Sherburne that could put sich a sight o' work through as Huldy; and yet, Sunday mornin', she always come out in the singers' seat like one o' these 'ere June roses, lookin' so fresh and smilin', and her voice was jest as clear and sweet as a meadow lark's — Lordy massy! I 'member how she used to sing some o' them 'are places where the treble and counter used to go together: her voice kind o' trembled a little, and it sort o' went

thro' and thro' a feller! tuck him right where he lived!"

Here Sam leaned contemplatively back with his head in a clump of sweet fern, and refreshed himself with a chew of young wintergreen. "This 'ere young wintergreen, boys, is jest like a feller's thoughts o' things that happened when he was young: it comes up jest so fresh and tender every year, the longest time you hev to live; and you can't help chawin' on't tho' 'tis sort o' stingin'. I don't never get over likin' young wintergreen."

"But about Huldah, Sam?"

"Oh, yes! about Huldah. Lordy massy! when a feller is Indianin' round, these 'ere pleasant summer days, a feller's thoughts gits like a flock o' young partridges: they's up and down and everywhere; 'cause one place is jest about as good as another, when they's all so kind o' comfortable and nice. Wal, about Huldah, — as I was a sayin'. She was jest as handsome a gal to look at as a feller could have; and I think a nice, well-behaved young gal in the singers' seat of a Sunday is a means o' grace: it's sort o' drawin' to the unregenerate, you know.

Why, boys, in them days, I've walked ten miles over to Sherburne of a Sunday mornin', jest to play the bass-viol in the same singers' seat with Huldy. She was very much respected, Huldy was; and, when she went out to tailorin', she was allers bespoke six months ahead, and sent for in waggins up and down for ten miles round; for the young fellers was allers 'mazin' anxious to be sent after Huldy, and was quite free to offer to go for her. Wal, after Mis' Carryl died, Huldy got to be sort o' housekeeper at the minister's, and saw to every thing, and did every thing: so that there warn't a pin out o' the way.

“But you know how 'tis in parishes: there allers is women that thinks the minister's affairs belongs to them, and they ought to have the rulin' and guidin' of 'em; and, if a minister's wife dies, there's folks that allers has their eyes open on providences, — lookin' out who's to be the next one.

“Now, there was Mis' Amaziah Pipperidge, a widder with snappin' black eyes, and a hook nose, — kind o' like a hawk; and she was one o' them up-and-down sommandin' sort o' women, that feel that they have a

call to be seein' to every thing that goes on in the parish, and 'specially to the minister.

“ Folks did say that Mis' Pipperidge sort o' sot her eye on the parson for herself: wal, now that 'are might a been, or it might not. Some folks though, it was a very suitable connection. You see she hed a good property of her own, right nigh to the minister's lot, and was allers kind o' active and busy; so, takin' one thing with another, I shouldn't wonder if Mis' Pipperidge should a thought that Providence p'inted that way. At any rate, she went up to Deakin Blodgett's wife, and they two sort o' put their heads together a mournin' and condolin' about the way things was likely to go on at the minister's now Mis' Carryl was dead. Ye see, the parson's wife, she was one of them women who hed their eyes everywhere and on every thing. She was a little thin woman, but tough as Inger rubber, and smart as a steel trap; and there warn't a hen laid an egg, or cackled, but Mis' Carryl was right there to see about it; and she hed the garden made in the spring, and the medders mowed in summer, and the cider made, and the corn husked, and the apples got in the fall and the doctor,

he hedn't nothin' to do but jest sit stock still a mediatin' on Jerusalem and Jericho and them things that ministers think about. But Lordy massy! he didn't know nothin' about where any thing he eat or drunk or wore come from or went to: his wife jest led him 'round in temporal things and took care on him like a baby.

“Wal, to be sure, Mis' Carryl looked up to him in spirituals, and thought all the world on him; for there warn't a smarter minister no where 'round Why, when he preached on decrees and election, they used to come clear over from South Parish, and West Sherburne, and Old Town to hear him; and there was sich a row o' waggins tied along by the meetin'-house that the stables was all full, and all the hitchin'-posts was full clean up to the tavern, so that folks said the doctor made the town look like a general trainin'-day a Sunday.

“He was gret on texts, the doctor was. When he hed a p'int to prove, he'd jest go thro' the Bible, and drive all the texts ahead o' him like a flock o' sheep; and then, if there was a text that seemed gin him, why, he'd come out with his Greek and

Hebrew, and kind o' chase it 'round a spell, jest as ye see a fellar chase a contrary bell-wether, and make him jump the fence arter the rest. I tell you, there wa'n't no text in the Bible that could stand agin the doctor when his blood was up. The year arter the doctor was app'inted to preach the 'lection sermon in Boston, he made such a figger that the Brattlestreet Church sent a committee right down to see if they couldn't get him to Boston ; and then the Sherburne folks, they up and raised his salary ; ye see, there ain't nothin' wakes folks up like somebody else's wantin' what you've got. ~~Wal~~Wal, that fall they made him a Doctor o' Divinity at Cambridge College, and so they sot more by him than ever. Wal, you see, the doctor, of course he felt kind o' lonesome and afflicted when Mis' Carryl was gone ; but raily and trnly, Huldly was so up to every thing about house, that the doctor didn't miss nothin' in a temporal way. His shirt-bosoms was pleated finer than they ever was, and them ruffles 'round his wrists was kep' like the driven snow ; and there warn't a brack in his silk stockin's, and his shoe buckles was kep' polished up, and his coats brushed ,

and then there warn't no bread and biscuit like Huldy's; and her butter was like solid lumps o' gold; and there wern't no pies to equal hers; and so the doctor never felt the loss o' Miss Carryl at table. Then there was Huldy allers oppisite to him, with her blue eyes and her cheeks like two fresh peaches. She was kind o' pleasant to look at; and the more the doctor looked at her the better he liked her; and so things seemed to be goin' on quite quiet and comfortable ef it hadn't been that Mis' Pipperidge and Mis' Deakin Blodgett and Mis' Sawin got their heads together a talkin' about things.

“ ‘Poor man,’ says Mis' Pipperidge, ‘what can that child that he's got there do towards takin' the care of all that place? It takes a mature woman,’ she says, ‘to tread in Mis' Carryl's shoes.’

“ ‘That it does,’ said Mis' Blodgett; ‘and, when things once get to runnin' down hill, there ain't no stoppin' on 'em,’ says she.

“ Then Mis' Sawin she took it up. (Ye see, Mis' Sawin used to go out to dress-makin', and was sort o' jealous, 'cause folks sot more by Huldy than they did by her). ‘Well,’ says she, ‘Huldy Peters is

well enough at her trade. I never denied that, though I do say I never did believe in her way o' makin' button-holes; and I must say, if 'twas the dearest friend I hed, that I thought Huldry tryin' to fit Mis' Kittridge's plumb-colored silk was a clear piece o' presumption; the silk was jist spiled, so 'twarn't fit to come into the meetin'-house. I must say, Huldry's a gal that's always too ventersome about takin' 'sponsibilities she don't know nothin' about.'

“ ‘Of course she don't,’ said Mis' Deakin Blodgett. ‘What does she know about all the lookin' and seein' to that there ought to be in guidin' the minister's house. Huldry's well meanin', and she's good at her work, and good in the singers' seat; but Lordy massy! she hain't got no experience. Parson Carryl ought to have an experienced woman to keep house for him. There's the spring house-cleanin' and the fall house-cleanin' to be seen to, and the things to be put away from the moths; and then the gettin' ready for the association and all the ministers' meetin's; and the makin' the soap and the candles, and settin' the hens and turkeys, watchin' the calves, and seein' after the hired men and the garden; and there

that 'are blessed man jist sets there at home as serene, and has nobody 'round but that 'are gal, and don't even know how things must be a runnin' to waste !'

“ Wal, the upshot on't was, they fussed and fuzzled and wuzzled till they'd dranked up all the tea in the teapot ; and then they went down and called on the parson, and wuzzled him all up talkin' about this, that, and t'other that wanted lookin' to, and that it was no way to leave every thing to a young chit like Huldy, and that he ought to be lookin' about for an experienced woman. The parson he thanked 'em kindly, and said he believed their motives was good, but he didn't go no further. He didn't ask Mis' Pipperidge to come and stay there and help him, nor nothin' o' that kind ; but he said he'd attend to matters himself. The fact was, the parson had got such a likin' for havin' Huldy 'round, that he couldn't think o' such a thing as swappin' her off for the Widder Pipperidge.

“ But he thought to himself, ‘ Huldy is a good girl ; but I oughtn't to be a leavin' every thing to her, — it's too hard on her. I ought to be instructin' and guidin' and helpin' of her ; 'cause 'tain't everybody could be expected to know and do what Mis' Carryl did ;' and

so at it he went; and Lordy massy! didn't Huldy hev a time on't when the minister began to come out of his study, and want to tew 'round and see to things? Huldy, you see, thought all the world of the minister, and she was 'most afraid to laugh; but she told me she couldn't, for the life of her, help it when his back was turned, for he wuzzled things up in the most singular way. But Huldy she'd jest say 'Yes, sir,' and get him off into his study, and go on her own way.

“ ‘Huldy,’ says the minister one day, ‘you ain't experienced out doors; and, when you want to know any thing, you must come to me.’

“ ‘Yes, sir,’ says Huldy.

“ ‘Now, Huldy,’ says the parson, ‘you must be sure to save the turkey-eggs, so that we can have a lot of turkeys for Thanksgiving.’

“ ‘Yes, sir,’ says Huldy; and she opened the pantry-door, and showed him a nice dishful she'd been a savin' up. Wal, the very next day the parson's hen-turkey was found killed up to old Jim Scroggs's barn. Folks said Scroggs killed it; though Scroggs, he stood to it he didn't: at any rate, the Scroggses, they made

a meal on't; and Huldy, she felt bad about it 'cause she'd set her heart on raisin' the turkeys; and says she, 'Oh, dear! I don't know what I shall do. I was just ready to set her.'

“‘Do, Huldy?’ says the parson: ‘why, there’s the other turkey, out there by the door; and a fine bird, too, he is.’

Sure enough, there was the old tom-turkey a struttin’ and a sidlin’ and a quitterin,’ and a floutin’ his tail-feathers in the sun, like a lively young widower, all ready to begin life over agin.

“‘But,’ says Huldy, ‘you know *he* can’t set on eggs.’

“‘He can’t? I’d like to know why,’ says the parson. ‘He *shall* set on eggs, and hatch ’em too.’

“‘O doctor!’ says Huldy, all in a tremble; ’cause, you know, she didn’t want to contradict the minister, and she was afraid she should laugh, — ‘I never heard that a tom-turkey would set on eggs.’

“‘Why, they ought to,’ said the parson, getting quite ’arnest: ‘what else be they good for? you just bring out the eggs, now, and put ’em in the nest, and I’ll make him set on ’em.’



"Huldy came behind, jist chokin' with laugh." — Page 65.

“ So Huldy she thought there wern't no way to convince him but to let him try: so she took the eggs out, and fixed 'em all nice in the nest; and then she come back and found old Tom a skirmishin' with the parson pretty lively, I tell ye. Ye see, old Tom he didn't take the idee at all; and he flopped and gobbled, and fit the parson; and the parson's wig got 'round so that his cue stuck straight out over his ear, but he'd got his blood up. Ye see, the old doctor was used to carryin' his p'int's o' doctrine; and he hadn't fit the Arminians and Socinians to be beat by a tom-turkey; so finally he made a dive, and ketched him by the neck in spite o' his floppin', and stroked him down, and put Huldy's apron 'round him.

“ ‘ There, Huldy, ’ he says, quite red in the face, ‘ we've got him now; ’ and he travelled off to the barn with him as lively as a cricket.

“ Huldy came behind jist chokin' with laugh, and afraid the minister would look 'round and see her.

“ ‘ Now, Huldy, we'll crook his legs, and set him down, ’ says the parson, when they got him to the nest: ‘ you see he is getting quiet, and he'll set there all right. ’

“And the parson, he sot him down ; and old Tom he sot there solemn enough, and held his head down all droopin’, lookin’ like a rail pious old cock, as long as the parson sot by him.

“ ‘There : you see how still he sets,’ says the parson to Huldy.

“Huldy was ‘most dyin’ for fear she should laugh. ‘I’m afraid he’ll get up,’ says she, ‘when you do.’

“ ‘Oh, no, he won’t!’ says the parson, quite confident. ‘There, there,’ says he, layin’ his hands on him, as if pronouncin’ a blessin’. But when the parson riz up, old Tom he riz up too, and began to march over the eggs.

“ ‘Stop, now!’ says the parson. ‘I’ll make him get down agin : hand me that corn-basket ; we’ll put that over him.’

“So he crooked old Tom’s legs, and got him down agin ; and they put the corn-basket over him, and then they both stood and waited.

“ ‘That’ll do the thing, Huldy,’ said the parson.

“ ‘I don’t know about it,’ says Huldy.

“ ‘Oh, yes, it will, child ! I understand,’ says he.

“Just as he spoke, the basket riz right up and stood, and they could see old Tom’s long legs.

“‘I’ll make him stay down, confound him,’ says the parson; for, ye see, parsons is men, like the rest on us, and the doctor had got his spunk up.

“‘You jist hold him a minute, and I’ll get something that’ll make him stay, I guess;’ and out he went to the fence, and brought in a long, thin, flat stone, and laid it on old Tom’s back.

“Old Tom he wilted down considerable under this, and looked raily as if he was goin’ to give in. He staid still there a good long spell, and the minister and Huldy left him there and come up to the house; but they hadn’t more than got in the door before they see old Tom a hippin’ along, as high-steppin’ as ever, sayin’ ‘Talk! talk! and quitter! quitter!’ and struttin’ and gobblin’ as if he’d come through the Red Sea, and got the victory.

“‘Oh, my eggs!’ says Huldy. ‘I’m afraid he’s smashed ’em!’

“And sure enough, there they was, smashed flat enough under the stone.

“‘I’ll have him killed,’ said the parson: ‘we won’t have such a critter ’round.’

“ But the parson, he slep’ on’t, and then didn’t do it: he only come out next Sunday with a tip-top sermon on the ‘ ‘Riginal Cuss ’ that was pronounced on things in ginerel, when Adam fell, and showed how every thing was allowed to go contrary ever since. There was pig-weed, and pusley, and Canady thistles, cut-worms, and bag-worms, and canker-worms, to say nothin’ of rattlesnakes. The doctor made it very impressive and sort o’ improvin’; but Huldy, she told me, goin’ home, that she hardly could keep from laughin’ two or three times in the sermon when she thought of old Tom a standin’ up with the corn-basket on his back.

“ Wal, next week Huldy she jist borrowed the minister’s horse and side-saddle, and rode over to South Parish to her Aunt Bascome’s, — Widder Bascome’s, you know, that lives there by the trout-brook, — and got a lot o’ turkey-eggs o’ her, and come back and set a hen on ’em, and said nothin’; and in good time there was as nice a lot o’ turkey-chicks as ever ye see.

“ Huldy never said a word to the minister about his experiment, and he never said a word to her; but he sort o’ kep’ more to his books, and didn’t take it on him to advise so much.

“ But not long arter he took it into his head that Huldy ought to have a pig to be a fatten' with the buttermilk. Mis' Pipperidge set him up to it; and jist then old Tim Bigelow, out to Juniper Hill, told him if he'd call over he'd give him a little pig.

“ So he sent for a man, and told him to build a pig-pen right out by the well, and have it all ready when he came home with his pig.

“ Huldy she said she wished he might put a curb round the well out there, because in the dark, sometimes, a body might stumble into it; and the parson, he told him he might do that.

“ Wal, old Aikin, the carpenter, he didn't come till most the middle of the arternoon; and then he sort o' idled, so that he didn't get up the well-curb till sun down; and then he went off and said he'd come and do the pig-pen next day.

“ Wal, arter dark, Parson Carryl he driv into the yard, full chizel, with his pig. He'd tied up his mouth to keep him from squeelin'; and he see what he thought was the pig-pen, — he was rather near-sighted, — and so he ran and threw piggy over; and down he dropped into the water, and the mini-ter

put out his horse and pranced off into the house quite delighted.

“ ‘There, Huldy, I’ve got you a nice little pig.’

“ ‘Dear me!’ says Huldy: ‘where have you put him?’

“ ‘Why, out there in the pig-pen, to be sure.’

“ ‘Oh, dear me!’ says Huldy: ‘that’s the well-curb; there ain’t no pig-pen built,’ says she.

“ ‘Lordy massy!’ says the parson: ‘then I’ve thrown the pig in the well!’

“ Wal, Huldy she worked and worked, and finally she fished piggy out in the bucket, but he was dead as a door-nail; and she got him out o’ the way quietly, and didn’t say much; and the parson, he took to a great Hebrew book in his study; and says he, ‘Huldy, I ain’t much in temporals,’ says he. Huldy says she kind o’ felt her heart go out to him, he was so sort o’ meek and helpless and larned; and says she, ‘Wal, Parson Carryl, don’t trouble your head no more about it; I’ll see to things;’ and sure enough, a week arter there was a nice pen, all ship-shape, and two little white pigs that Huldy bought with the money for the butter she sold at the store.



"I've thrown the pig in the well." — Page 70.

“ ‘Wal, Huldy,’ said the parson, ‘you are a most amazin’ child: you don’t say nothin’, but you do more than most folks.’

“Arter that the parson set sich store by Huldy that he come to her and asked her about every thing, and it was amazin’ how every thing she put her hand to prospered. Huldy planted marigolds and larkspurs, pinks and carnations, all up and down the path to the front door, and trained up mornin’ glories and scarlet-runners round the windows. And she was always a gettin’ a root here, and a sprig there, and a seed from somebody else: for Huldy was one o’ them that has the gift, so that ef you jist give ’em the leastest sprig of any thing they make a great bush out of it right away; so that in six months Huldy had roses and geraniums and lilies, sich as it would a took a gardener to raise. The parson, he took no notive at fust; but when the yard was all ablaze with flowers he used to come and stand in a kind o’ maze at the front door, and say, ‘Beautiful, beautiful: why, Huldy, I never see any thing like it.’ And then when her work was done arternoons, Huldy would sit with her sewin’ in the porch, and sing and trill away till she’d

draw the meadow-larks and the bobolinks, and the orioles to answer her, and the great big elm-tree overhead would get perfectly rackety with the birds; and the parson, settin' there in his study, would git to kind o' dreamin' about the angels, and golden harps, and the New Jerusalem; but he wouldn't speak a word, 'cause Huldy she was jist like them wood-thrushes, she never could sing so well when she thought folks was hearin'. Folks noticed, about this time, that the parson's sermons got to be like Aaron's rod, that budded and blossomed: there was things in 'em about flowers and birds, and more 'special about the music o' heaven. And Huldy she noticed, that ef there was a hymn run in her head while she was 'round a workin' the minister was sure to give it out next Sunday. You see, Huldy was jist like a bee: she always sung when she was workin', and you could hear her trillin', now down in the corn-patch, while she was pickin' the corn; and now in the buttery, while she was workin' the butter; and now she'd go singin' down cellar, and then she'd be singin' up over head, so that she seemed to fill a house chock full o' music.

“Huldy was so sort o’ chipper and fair spoken, that she got the hired men all under her thumb: they come to her and took her orders jist as meek as so many calves; and she traded at the store, and kep’ the accounts, and she hed her eyes everywhere, and tied up all the ends so tight that there want no gettin’ ’round her. She wouldn’t let nobody put nothin’ off on Parson Carryl, ’cause he was a minister. Huldy was allers up to anybody that wanted to make a hard bargain; and, afore he knew jist what he was about, she’d got the best end of it, and everybody said that Huldy was the most capable gal that they’d ever traded with.

“Wal, come to the meetin’ of the Association, Mis’ Deakin Blodgett and Mis’ Pipperidge come callin’ up to the parson’s, all in a stew, and offerin’ their services to get the house ready; but the doctor, he jist thanked ’em quite quiet, and turned ’em over to Huldy; and Huldy she told ’em that she’d got every thing ready, and showed ’em her pantries, and her cakes and her pies and her puddin’s, and took ’em all over the house; and they went peekin’ and pokin’, openin’ cupboard-doors, and lookin’ into drawers; and

they couldn't find so much as a thread out o' the way, from garret to cellar, and so they went off quite discontented. Arter that the women set a new trouble a brewin'. Then they begun to talk that it was a year now since Mis' Carryl died; and it r'ally wasn't proper such a young gal to be stayin' there, who everybody could see was a settin' her cap for the minister.

“ Mis' Pipperidge said, that, so long as she looked on Huldy as the hired gal, she hadn't thought much about it; but Huldy was railly takin' on airs as an equal, and appearin' as mistress o' the house in a way that would make talk if it went on. And Mis' Pipperidge she driv 'round up to Deakin Abner Snow's, and down to Mis' 'Lijah Perry's, and asked them if they wasn't afraid that the way the parson and Huldy was a goin' on might make talk. And they said they hadn't thought on't before, but now, come to think on't, they was sure it would; and they all went and talked with somebody else, and asked them if they didn't think it would make talk. So come Sunday, between meetin's there warn't nothin' else talked about; and Huldy saw folks a noddin

and a winkin', and a lookin' arter her, and she begun to feel drefful sort o' disagreeable. Finally Mis' Sawin she says to her, 'My dear, didn't you, never think folk would talk about you and the minister?'

"'No: why should they?' says Huldy, quite innocent.

"'Wal, dear,' says she, 'I think it's a shame; but they say you're tryin' to catch him, and that it's so bold and improper for you to be courtin' of him right in his own house,—you know folks will talk,—I thought I'd tell you 'cause I think so much of you,' says she.

"'Huldy was a gal of spirit, and she despised the talk, but it made her drefful uncomfortable; and when she got home at night she sat down in the mornin'-glory porch, quite quiet, and didn't sing a word.

"'The minister he had heard the same thing from one of his deakins that day; and, when he saw Huldy so kind o' silent, he says to her, 'Why don't you sing, my child?'

"'He hed a pleasant sort o' way with him, the minister had, and Huldy had got to likin' to be with him, and it all come over her that perhaps she ought to go

away ; and her throat kind o' filled up so she couldn't hardly speak ; and, says she, ' I can't sing to-night.'

"Says he, ' You don't know how much good you is singin' has done me, nor how much good *you* have done me in all ways, Huldy. I wish I knew how to show my gratitude.'

" ' O sir ! ' says Huldy, ' is it improper for me to be here ? '

" ' No, dear,' says the minister, ' but ill-natured folks will talk ; but there is one way we can stop it, Huldy — if you will marry me. You'll make me very happy, and I'll do all I can to make you happy. Will you ? '

" Wal, Huldy never told me jist what she said to the minister, — gals never does give you the particulars of them 'are things jist as you'd like 'em, — only I know the upshot and the hull on't was, that Huldy she did a consid'able lot o' clear starchin' and ironin' the next two days ; and the Friday o' next week the minister and she rode over together to Dr. Lothrop's in Old Town ; and the doctor, he jist made 'em man and wife, ' spite of envy of the Jews,' as the hymn says. Wal, you'd better believe there was a starin

and a wonderin' next Sunday mornin' when the second bell was a tollin', and the minister walked up the broad aisle with Huldy, all in white, arm in arm with him, and he opened the minister's pew, and handed her in as if she was a princess; for, you see, Parson Carryl come of a good family, and was a born gentleman, and had a sort o' grand way o' bein' polite to women-folks. Wal, I guess there was a rus'lin' among the bunnets. Mis' Pipperidge gin a great bounce, like corn poppin' on a shovel, and her eyes glared through her glasses at Huldy as if they'd a sot her afire; and everybody in the meetin' house was a starin', I tell *yew*. But they couldn't none of 'em say nothin' agin Huldy's looks; for there wa'n't a crimp nor a frill about her that wa'n't jis' so; and her frock was white as the driven snow, and she had her bunnet all trimmed up with white ribbins; and all the fellows said the old doctor had stole a march, and got the handsomest gal in the parish.

“Wal, arter meetin' they all come 'round the parson and Huldy at the door, shakin' hands and laughin'; for by that time they was about agreed that they'd got to let putty well alone.

“ ‘Why, Parson Carryl,’ says Mis’ Deakin Blodgett, ‘how you’ve come it over us.’ ”

“ ‘Yes,’ says the parson, with a kind o’ twinkle in his eye. ‘I thought,’ says he, ‘as folks wanted to talk about Huldy and me, I’d give ’em somethin’ wuth talkin’ about.’ ”



THE WIDOW'S BANDBOX.



DORDY massy! Stick yer hat into the nor'east, Horace, and see 'f ye can't stop out this 'ere wind. I'm e'eny most used up with it."

So spake Sam Lawson, contemplating mournfully a new broad-brimmed straw hat in which my soul was rejoicing.

It was the dripping end of a sour November afternoon, which closed up a "spell o' weather" that had been steadily driving wind and rain for a week past; and we boys sought the shelter and solace of his shop, and, opening the door, let in the wind afore-said.

Sam had been all day in one of his periodical fits of desperate industry. The smoke and sparks had

been seen flying out of his shop-chimney in a frantic manner; and the blows of his hammer had resounded with a sort of feverish persistence, intermingled with a doleful wailing of psalm-tunes of the most lugubrious description.

These fits of industry on Sam's part were an affliction to us boys, especially when they happened to come on Saturday: for Sam was as much a part of our Saturday-afternoon calculations as if we had a regular deed of property in him; and we had been all day hanging round his shop, looking in from time to time, in the vague hope that he would propose something to brighten up the dreary monotony of a holiday in which it had been impossible to go anywhere or do any thing.

“Sam, ain't you coming over to tell us some stories to-night?”

“Bless your soul and body, boys! life ain't made to be spent tellin' stories. Why, I shall hev to be up here workin' till arter twelve o'clock,” said Sam, who was suddenly possessed with a spirit of the most austere diligence. “Here I be up to my neck in work, — things kind o' comin' in a heap together

There's Mis' Cap'n Broad's andirons, she sent word she must have 'em to-night; and there's Lady Lothrop, she wants her warmin'-pan right off; they can't non' on 'em wait a minit longer. I've ben a drivin' and workin' all day like a nigger-slave. Then there was Jeduth Pettybone, he brought down them colts to-day, and I worked the biggest part o' the mornin' shoein' on 'em; and then Jeduth he said he couldn't make change to pay me, so there wa'n't nothin' comin' in for 't; and then Hepsy she kep' a jawin' at me all dinner-time 'bout that. Why, I warn't to blame now, was I? I can't make everybody do jest right and pay regular, can I? So ye see it goes, boys, gettin' yer bread by the sweat o' your brow; and sometimes sweatin' and not gettin' yer bread. That 'ere's what I call the *cuss*, the 'riginal cuss, that come on man for hearkenin' to the voice o' his wife,—that 'ere was what did it. It allers kind o' riles me up with Mother Eve when I think on't. The women hain't no bisness to fret as they do, 'cause they sot this 'ere state o' things goin' in the fust place."

"But, Sam, Aunt Lois and Aunt Nabby are both

going over to Mis' Mehitabel's to tea. Now, you just come over and eat supper with us and tell us a story, do."

"Gone out to tea, be they?" said Sam, relaxing his hammering, with a brightening gleam stealing gradually across his lanky visage. "Wal, that 'ere looks like a providential openin', to be sure. Wal, I guess I'll come. What's the use o' never havin' a good time? Ef you work yourself up into shoe-strings you don't get no thanks for it, and things in this world's 'bout as broad as they is long: the women 'll scold, turn 'em which way ye will. A good mug o' cider and some cold victuals over to the Deakin's 'll kind o' comfort a feller up; and your granny she's sort o' merciful, she don't rub it into a fellow all the time like Miss Lois."

"Now, let's see, boys," said Sam, when a comfortable meal of pork and beans had been disposed of, and a mug of cider was set down before the fire to warm. "I s'pect ye'll like to hear a Down-East story to-night."

Of course we did, and tumbled over each other in our eagerness to get the nearest place to the narrator

Sam's method of telling a story was as leisurely as that of some modern novel-writers. He would take his time for it, and proceed by easy stages. It was like the course of a dreamy, slow-moving river through a tangled meadow-flat, — not a rush nor a bush but was reflected in it; in short, Sam gave his philosophy of matters and things in general as he went along, and was especially careful to impress an edifying moral.

“Wal, ye see, boys, ye know I was born down to Newport, — there where it's all ships and shipping, and sich. My old mother she kep' a boardin'-house for sailors down there. Wal, ye see, I rolled and tumbled round the world pretty consid'able afore I got settled down here in Oldtown.

“Ye see, my mother she wanted to bind me out to a blacksmith, but I kind o' sort o' didn't seem to take to it. It was kind o' hard work, and boys is apt to want to take life easy. Wal, I used to run off to the sea-shore, and lie stretched out on them rocks there, and look off on to the water; and it did use to look so sort o' blue and peaceful, and the ships come a sailin' iu and out so sort o' easy and natural, that I

felt as if that are'd be jest the easiest kind o' life a fellow could have. All he had to do was to get aboard one o' them ships, and be off seekin' his fortin at t'other end o' the rainbow, where gold grows on bushes and there's valleys o' diamonds.

“So, nothin' would do but I gin my old mother the slip; and away I went to sea, with my duds tied up in a han'kercher.

“I tell ye what, boys, ef ye want to find an easy life, don't ye never go to sea. I tell ye, life on ship-board ain't what it looks to be on shore. I hadn't been aboard more'n three hours afore I was the sick-est critter that ever ye did see; and I tell you, I didn't get no kind o' compassion. Cap'ns and mates they allers thinks boys hain't no kind o' business to have no bowels nor nothin', and they put it on 'em sick or well. It's jest a kick here, and a cuff there, and a twitch by the ear in t'other place; one a shovin' on 'em this way, and another hittin' on 'em a clip, and all growlin' from mornin' to night. I believe the way my ears got so long was bein' hauled out o' my berth by 'em: that 'are's a sailor's regular way o' wakin' up a boy.

“Wal, by time I got to the Penobscot country, all I wanted to know was how to get back agin. That 'are's jest the way folks go all their lives, boys. It's all fuss, fuss, and stew, stew, till ye get somewhere ; and then it's fuss, fuss, and stew, stew, to get back agin ; jump here and scratch yer eyes out, and jump there and scratch 'em in agin, — that 'are's life.

“Wal, I kind o' poked round in Penobscot country till I got a berth on 'The Brilliant' that was lyin' at Camden, goin' to sail to Boston.

“Ye see, 'The Brilliant' she was a tight little sloop in the government service : 'twas in the war-times, ye see, and Commodore Tucker that is now (he was Cap'n Tucker then), he had the command on her, — used to run up and down all the coast takin' observations o' the British, and keepin' his eye out on 'em and givin' on 'em a nip here and a clip there,' cordir' as he got a good chance. Why, your grand'ther knew old Commodore Tucker. It was he that took Dr. Franklin over Minister, to France, and dodged all the British vessels, right in the middle o' the war I tell you that 'are was like runnin' through the drops in a thunder-shower. He got chased by the

British ships pretty consid'able, but he was too spry for 'em. Arter the war was over, Commodore Tucker took over John Adams, our fust Minister to England. A drefful smart man the Commodore was, but he most like to 'a' ben took in this 'ere time I'm a tellin' ye about, and all 'cause he was sort o' soft-hearted to the women. Tom Toothacre told me the story. Tom he was the one that got me the berth on the ship. Ye see, I used to know Tom at Newport; and once when he took sick there my mother nussed him up, and that was why Tom was friends with me and got me the berth, and kep' me warm in it too. Tom he was one of your rael Maine boys, that's hatched out, so to speak, in water like ducks. He was born away down there on Harpswell P'int; and they say, if ye throw one o' them Harpswell babies into the sea, he'll take to it nateral, and swim like a cork: ef they hit their heads agin a rock it only dents the rock, but don't hurt the baby. Tom he was a great character on the ship. He could see further, and knew more 'bout wind and water, than most folks: the officers took Tom's judgment, and the men all went by his say. My mother she chalked

a streak o' good luck for me when she nussed up Tom.

“Wal, we wus a lyin' at Camden there, one arternoon, goin' to sail for Boston that night. It was a sort o' soft, pleasant arternoon, kind o' still, and there wa'n't nothin' a goin' on but jest the hens a craw-crawin', and a histin' up one foot, and holdin' it a spell 'cause they didn't know when to set it down, and the geese a sissin' and a pickin' at the grass. Ye see, Camden wasn't nothin' of a place, — 'twas jest as if somebody had emptied out a pocketful o' houses and forgot 'em. There wer'n't nothin' a stirrin' or goin' on; and so we was all took aback, when 'bout four o'clock in the arternoon there come a boat alongside, with a tall, elegant lady in it, all dressed in deep mournin'. She rared up sort o' princess-like, and come aboard our ship, and wanted to speak to Cap'n Tucker. Where she come from, or what she wanted, or where she was goin' to, we none on us knew: she kep' her veil down so we couldn't get sight o' her face. All was, she must see Cap'n Tucker alone right away.

“Wal, Cap'n Tucker he was like the generality

o' cap'ns. He was up to 'bout every thing that any *man* could do, but it was pretty easy for a woman to come it over him. Ye see, cap'ns, they don't see women as men do ashore. They don't have enough of 'em to get tired on 'em; and every woman's an angel to a sea-cap'n. Anyway, the cap'n he took her into his cabin, and he sot her a chair, and was her humble servant to command, and what would she have of him? And we was all a winkin', and a nudgin' each other, and a peekin' to see what was to come o' it. And she see it; and so she asks, in a sort o' princess' way, to speak to the cap'n alone; and so the doors was shut, and we was left to our own ideas, and a wonderin' what it was all to be about.

“Wal, you see, it come out arterwards all about what went on; and things went this way. Jest as soon as the doors was shut, and she was left alone with the cap'n, she busted out a cryin' and a sobbin' nt to break her heart.

“Wal, the cap'n he tried to comfort her up: but so, she wouldn't be comforted, but went on a weepin' and a wailin,' and a wringin' on her hands, till the poor cap'n's heart was a'most broke; for the cap'n

was the tenderest-hearted critter that could be, and couldn't bear to see a child or a woman in trouble noways.

“ ‘ O cap'n ! ’ said she, ‘ I'm the most unfortunate woman, I'm all alone in the world, ’ says she, ‘ and I don't know what'll become of me ef you don't keep me, ’ says she.

“ Wal, the cap'n thought it was time to run up his colors ; and so says he, ‘ Ma'am, I'm a married man, and love my wife, ’ says he, ‘ and so I can feel for all women in distress, ’ says he.

“ Oh, well, then ! ’ says she, ‘ you can feel for me, and know how to pity me. My dear husband's just died suddenly when he was up the river. He was took with the fever in the woods. I nussed him day and night, ’ says she ; ‘ but he died there in a mis'able little hut far from home and friends, ’ says she ; ‘ and I've brought his body down with me, hopin' Providence would open some way to get it back to our home in Boston. And now, cap'n, you must help me. ’

“ Then the cap'n see what she was up to : and he hated to do it, and tried to cut her off o' askin' ; but she wa'n't to be put off.

“ ‘ Now, cap’n,’ says she, ‘ ef you’ll take me and the body o’ my husband on board to-night, I’d be willin’ to reward you to any amount. Money would be no object to me,’ says she.

“ Wal, you see, the cap’n he kind o’ hated to do it; and he hemmed and hawed, and he tried to ’pologize. He said ’twas a government vessel, and he didn’t know as he had a right to use it. He said sailors was apt to be superstitious; and he didn’t want ’em to know as there was a corpse on board.

“ ‘ Wal,’ says she, ‘ why need they know?’ For, you see, she was up to every dodge; and she said she’d come along with it at dusk, in a box, and have it just carried to a state-room, and he needn’t tell nobody what it was.

“ Wal, Cap’n Tucker he hung off; and he tried his best to persuade her to have a funeral, all quiet, there at Camden. He promised to get a minister, and ’tend to it, and wait a day till it was all over, and then take her on to Boston free gratis. But ’twas all no go. She wouldn’t hear a word to ’t. And she reeled off the talk to him by the yard. And, when talk failed, she took to her water-works

again, till finally the cap'n said his resolution was clean washed away, and he jest give up hook and line; and so 'twas all settled and arranged, that, when evening come, she was to be alongside with her boat, and took aboard.

“When she come out o' the cap'n's room to go off, I see Tom Toothacre a watchin' on her. He stood there by the railin's a shavin' up a plug o' baccy to put in his pipe. He didn't say a word; but he sort o' took the measure o' that 'are woman with his eye, and kept a follerin' on her.

“She had a fine sort o' lively look, carried her head up and shoulders back, and stepped as if she had steel springs in her heels.

“‘Wal, Tom, what do ye say to her?’ says Ben Bowdin.

“‘I don't *say* nothin’,’ says Tom, and he lit his pipe; ‘tain't *my* busness,’ says he.

“‘Wal, what do you *think?*’ says Ben. Tom gin a hist to his trousers.

“‘My thoughts is my own,’ says he; ‘and I calculate to keep 'em to myself,’ says he. And then he jest walked to the side of the vessel and watched the

woman a gettin' ashore. There was a queer kind o' look in Tom's eye.

“Wal, the cap'n he was drefful sort o' oneasy arter she was gone. He had a long talk in the cabin with Mr. More, the fust officer; and there was a sort o' stir aboard as if somethin' was a goin' to happen, we couldn't jest say what it was.

“Sometimes it seems as if, when things is goin' to happen, a body kind o' feels 'em comin' in the air. We boys was all that way: o' course we didn't know nothin' 'bout what the woman wanted, or what she come for, or whether she was comin' agin; 'n fact, we didn't know nothin' about it, and yet we sort o' expected suthin' to come o' it; and suthin' did come, sure enough.

“Come on night, jest at dusk, we see a boat comin' alongside; and there, sure enough, was the lady in it.

“‘There, she's comin' agin,' says I to Tom Tooth acre.

“‘Yes, and brought her baggage with her,' says Tom; and he p'inted down to a long, narrow pine box that was in the boat beside her.

“Jest then the cap’n called on Mr. More, and he called on Tom Toothacre; and among ’em they lowered a tackle, and swung the box aboard, and put it in the state-room right alongside the cap’n’s cabin.

“The lady she thanked the cap’n and Mr. More, and her voice was jest as sweet as any night-ingle; and she went into the state-room arter they put the body in, and was gone ever so long with it. The cap’n and Mr. More they stood a whisperin’ to each other, and every once in a while they’d kind o’ nod at the door where the lady was.

“Wal, by and by she come out with her han’kerchief to her eyes, and come on deck, and begun talkin’ to the cap’n and Mr. More, and a wishin’ all kinds o’ blessin’s on their heads.

“Wal, Tom Toothacre didn’t say a word, good or bad; but he jest kep’ a lookin’ at her, watchin’ her as a cat watches a mouse. Finally we up sail, and started with a fair breeze. The lady she kep’ a walkin’ up and down, up and down, and every time she turned on her heel, I saw Tom a lookin’ arter her and kind o’ noddin’ to himself.

“‘What makes you look arter her so, Tom?’ says I to him.

“ ‘Cause I think she *wants* lookin' arter,' says Tom. 'What's more,' says he, 'if the cap'n don't look sharp arter her the devil 'll have us all afore mornin.' I tell ye, Sam, there's mischief under them peticuts.'

“ ‘Why, what do ye think?’ says I.

“ ‘Think! I don't think, I knows! That 'are's no gal, nor widder neither, if my name's Tom Tooth-acre! Look at her walk; look at the way she turns on her heel! I've been a watchin' on her. There ain't no woman livin' with a step like that!’ says he.

“ ‘Wal, who should the critter be, then?’ says I.

“ ‘Wal,' says Tom, 'ef that 'are ain't a British naval officer, I lose my bet. I've been used to the ways on 'em, and I knows their build and their step.'

“ ‘And what do you suppose she's got in that long box?’ says I.

“ ‘What has she got?’ says Tom. ‘Wal, folks might say none o' my business; but I s'pects it'll turn out some o' my business, and yourn too, if he dor t look sharp arter it,' says Tom. ‘It's no good, that 'are box ain't.’

“ ‘Why don't you speak to Mr. More?’ says I.

“ ‘Wal, you see she’s a chipperin’ round and a mak in’ herself agreeable to both on ’em, you see ; she don’t mean to give nobody any chance for a talk with ’em ; but I’ve got my eye on her, for all that. You see I hain’t no sort o’ disposition to sarve out a time on one o’ them British prison-ships,’ says Tom Toothacre. ‘It might be almighty handy for them British to have “The Brilliant” for a coast-vessel,’ says he ; ‘but, ye see, it can’t be spared jest yet. So, madam,’ says he, ‘I’ve got my eye on you.’

“Wal, Tom was as good as his word ; for when Mr. More came towards him at the wheel, Tom he up and says to him, ‘Mr. More,’ says he, ‘that ’are big box in the state-room yonder wants lookin’ into.’

“Tom was a sort o’ privileged character, and had a way o’ speakin’ up that the officers took in good part, ’cause they knew he was a fust-rate hand.

“Wal, Mr. More he looks mysterious ; and says he, Tom, do the boys know what’s in that ’are box ?’

“ ‘I bet they don’t,’ says Tom. ‘If they had, you wouldn’t a got ’em to help it aboard.’

“ ‘Wal, you see, poor woman,’ says Mr. More to Tom, ‘she was so distressed. She wanted to get

her husband's body to Boston ; and there wa'n't no other way, and so the cap'n let it come aboard. He didn't want the boys to suspect what it really was.'

“ ‘ Husband's body be hanged ! ’ said Tom. ‘ Guess that 'are corpse ain't so dead but what there'll be a resurrection afore mornin', if it ain't looked arter, ’ says he.

“ ‘ Why, what do you mean, Tom ? ’ said Mr. More, all in a blue maze.

“ ‘ I mean, that 'are gal that's ben a switchin' her petticoats up and down our deck ain't no gal at all. That are's a British officer, Mr. More. You give my duty to the cap'n, and tell him to look into his widder's bandbox, and see what he'll find there. ’

“ Wal, the mate he went and had a talk with the cap'n ; and they 'greed between 'em that Mr. More was to hold her in talk while the cap'n went and took observations in the state-room.

“ So, down the cap'n goes into the state-room to give a look at the box. Wal, he finds the state-room door all locked to be sure, and my lady had the key in her pocket ; but then the cap'n he had a mas-

ter key to it ; and so he puts it in, and opens the door quite softly, and begins to take observations.

“ Sure enough, he finds that the screws had been drawn from the top o’ the box, showin’ that the widder had been a tinkerin’ on’t when they thought she was a cryin’ over it ; and then, lookin’ close, he sees a bit o’ twine goin’ from a crack in the box out o’ the winder, and up on deck.

“ Wal, the cap’n he kind o’ got in the sperit o’ the thing ; and he thought he’d jest let the widder play her play out, and see what it would come to. So he jest calls Tom Toothacre down to him and whispered to him. ‘ Tom,’ says he, ‘ you jest crawl under the berth in that ’are state-room, and watch that ’are box.’ And Tom said he would.

“ So Tom creeps under the berth, and lies there still as a mouse ; and the cap’n he slips out and turns the key in the door, so that when madam comes down she shouldn’t s’pect nothin’.

“ Putty soon, sure enough, Tom heard the lock rattle, and the young widder come in ; and then he heard a bit o’ conversation between her and the corpse.

“ ‘What time is it?’ come in a kind o’ hoarse whisper out o’ the box.

“ ‘Well, ’bout nine o’clock,’ says she.

“ ‘How long afore you’ll let me out?’ says he.

“ ‘Oh! you must have patience,’ says she, ‘till they’re all gone off to sleep; when there ain’t but one man up. I can knock him down,’ says she, ‘and then I’ll pull the string for you.’

“ ‘The devil you will, ma’am!’ says Tom to himself, under the berth.

“ ‘Well, it’s darned close here,’ says the fellow in the box. He didn’t say darned, boys; but he said a wickeder word that I can’t repeat, nowadays,” said Sam, in a parenthesis: “these ’ere British officers was drefful swearin’ critters.

“ ‘You must have patience a while longer,’ says the lady, ‘till I pull the string.’ Tom Toothacre lay there on his back a laughin’.

“ ‘Is every thing goin’ on right?’ says the man in the box.

“ ‘All straight,’ says she: ‘there don’t none of ’em suspect.’

“ ‘You bet,’ says Tom Toothacre, under the



“ And gin him a regular bear’s hug.” — Page 99.

berth ; and he said he had the greatest mind to catch the critter by the feet as she was a standin' there, but somehow thought it would be better fun to see the thing through 'cording as they'd planned it.

“ Wal, then she went off switchin' and mincin' up to the deck agin, and a flirtin' with the cap'n ; for you see 'twas 'greed to let 'em play their play out.

“ Wal, Tom he lay there a waitin' ; and he waited and waited and waited, till he 'most got asleep ; but finally he heard a stirrin' in the box, as if the fellah was a gettin' up. Tom he jest crawled out still and kerful, and stood up tight agin the wall. Putty soon he hears a grunt, and he sees the top o' the box a risin' up, and a man jest gettin' out on't mighty still.

“ Wal, Tom he waited till he got fairly out on to the floor, and had his hand on the lock o' the door, when he jumps on him, and puts both arms round him, and gin him a regular bear's hug.

“ ‘ Why, what's this ? ’ says the man.

“ ‘ Guess ye'll find out, darn ye, says Tom Tooth-acre. ‘ So, ye wanted our ship, did ye ? Wal, ye jest can't have our ship, ’ says Tom, says he ; and I

tell you he jest run that 'are fellow up stairs lickety-split, for Tom was strong as a giant.

“The fust thing they saw was Mr. More hed got the widder by both arms, and was tying on 'em behind her. ‘Ye see, madam, your game's up,’ says Mr. More, ‘but we'll give ye a free passage to Boston, tho',’ says he: ‘we wanted a couple o' prisoners about these days, and you'll do nicely.’

“The fellers they was putty chopfallen, to be sure, and the one in women's clothes 'specially: 'cause when he was found out, he felt foolish enough in his petticoats; but they was both took to Boston, and given over as prisoners.

“Ye see, come to look into matters, they found these two young fellows, British officers, had formed a regular plot to take Cap'n Tucker's vessel, and run it into Halifax; and ye see, Cap'n Tucker he was so sort o' spry, and knew all the Maine coast so well, and was so 'cute at dodgin' in and out all them little bays and creeks and places all 'long shore, that he made the British considerable trouble, 'cause wherever they didn't want him, that's where he was sure to be.

“So they’d hatched up this ’ere plan. There was one or two British sailors had been and shipped aboard ‘The Brilliant’ a week or two aforehand, and ’twas suspected they was to have helped in the plot if things had gone as they laid out; but I tell you, when the fellows see which way the cat jumped, they took pretty good care to say that they hadn’t nothin’ to do with it. Oh, no, by no manner o’ means! Wal, o’ course, ye know, it couldn’t be proved on ’em, and so we let it go.

“But I tell you, Cap’n Tucker he felt pretty cheap about his widdar. The worst on’t was, they do say Ma’am Tucker got hold of it; and you might know if a woman got hold of a thing like that she’d use it as handy as a cat would her claws. The women they can’t no more help hittin’ a fellow a clip and a rap when they’ve fairly got him, than a cat when she’s ketched a mouse; and so I shouldn’t wonder if the Commodore heard something about his widdar every time he went home from his v’y-ages the longest day he had to live. I don’t know nothin’ ’bout it, ye know: I only kind o’ jedge by what looks, as human natur’ goes.

“ But, Lordy massy ! boys, 't wa'n't nothin' to be 'shamed of in the cap'n. Folks 'll have to answer for wus things at the last day than tryin' to do a kindness to a poor widder, now, I tell *you*. It's better to be took in doin' a good thing, than never try to do good ; and it's my settled opinion,” said Sam, taking up his mug of cider and caressing it tenderly, “ it's my humble opinion, that the best sort o' folks is the easiest took in, 'specially by the women. I reely don't think I should a done a bit better myself.”



CAPTAIN KIDD'S MONEY.



ONE of our most favorite legendary resorts was the old barn.

Sam Lawson preferred it on many accounts. It was quiet and retired, that is to say, at such distance from his own house, that he could not hear if Hepsy called ever so loudly, and farther off than it would be convenient for that industrious and painstaking woman to follow him. Then there was the soft fragrant cushion of hay, on which his length of limb could be easily bestowed.

Our barn had an upper loft with a swinging outer door that commanded a view of the old mill, the waterfall, and the distant windings of the river, with its grassy green banks, its graceful elm draperies, and

its white flocks of water-lilies ; and then on this Saturday afternoon we had Sam all to ourselves. It was a drowsy, dreamy October day, when the hens were lazily "craw, crawling," in a soft, conversational undertone with each other, as they scratched and picked the hay-seed under the barn windows. Below in the barn black Cæsar sat quietly hatchelling flax, sometimes gurgling and giggling to himself with an overflow of that interior jollity with which he seemed to be always full. The African in New England was a curious contrast to everybody around him in the joy and satisfaction that he seemed to feel in the mere fact of being alive. Every white person was glad or sorry for some appreciable cause in the past, present, or future, which was capable of being definitely stated ; but black Cæsar was in an eternal giggle and frizzle and simmer of enjoyment for which he could give no earthly reason : he was an "embodied joy," like Shelley's skylark.

"Jest hear him," said Sam Lawson, looking pensively over the hay-mow, and strewing hayseed down on his wool. "How that 'are critter seems to tickle and laugh all the while 'bout nothin'. Lordy massy

he don't seem never to consider that 'this life's a dream, an empty show.' ”

“Look here, Sam,” we broke in, anxious to cut short a threatened stream of morality, “you promised to tell us about Capt. Kidd, and how you dug for his money. ’

“Did I, now? Wal, boys, that 'are history o' Kidd's is a warnin' to fellers. Why, Kidd had pious parents and Bible and sanctuary privileges when he was a boy, and yet come to be hanged. It's all in this 'ere song I'm a goin' to sing ye. Lordy massy! I wish I had my bass-viol now. — Cæsar,” he said, calling down from his perch, “can't you strike the pitch o' 'Cap'n Kidd,' on your fiddle?”

Cæsar's fiddle was never far from him. It was, in fact, tucked away in a nice little nook just over the manger; and he often caught an interval from his work to scrape a dancing-tune on it, keeping time with his heels, to our great delight.

A most wailing minor-keyed tune was doled forth, which seemed quite refreshing to Sam's pathetic vein, as he sang in his most lugubrious tones, —

“ ‘ My name was Robert Kidd
 As I sailed, as I sailed,
 My name was Robert Kidd ;
 God’s laws I did forbid,
 And so wickedly I did,
 As I sailed, as I sailed.’ ”

“ Now ye see, boys, he’s a goin’ to tell how he
 abused his religious privileges ; just hear now : — ”

“ ‘ My father taught me well,
 As I sailed, as I sailed ;
 My father taught me well
 To shun the gates of hell,
 But yet I did rebel,
 As I sailed, as I sailed. ”

“ ‘ He put a Bible in my hand,
 As I sailed, as I sailed ;
 He put a Bible in my hand,
 And I sunk it in the sand
 Before I left the strand,
 As I sailed, as I sailed.’ ”

“ Did ye ever hear o’ such a hardened, contrary
 critter, boys ? It’s awful to think on. Wal, ye see
 that ’are’s the way fellers allers begin the ways o

sin, by turnin' their backs on the Bible and the advice o' pious parents. Now hear what he come to : —

“ ‘ Then I murdered William More,
As I sailed, as I sailed ;
I murdered William More,
And left him in his gore,
Not many leagues from shore,
As I sailed, as I sailed.

“ ‘ To execution dock
I must go, I must go.
To execution dock,
While thousands round me flock,
To see me on the block,
I must go, I must go.’

“ There was a good deal more on't,” said Sam, pausing, “ but I don't seem to remember it ; but it's real solemn and affectin'.”

“ Who was Capt. Kidd, Sam ? ” said I.

“ Wal, he was an officer in the British navy, and he got to bein' a pirate : used to take ships and sink em, and murder the folks ; and so they say he got

no end o' money, — gold and silver and precious stones, as many as the wise men in the East. But ye see, what good did it all do him? He couldn't use it, and dar'sn't keep it; so he used to bury it in spots round here and there in the awfulest heathen way ye ever heard of. Why, they say he allers used to kill one or two men or women or children of his prisoners, and bury with it, so that their sperits might keep watch on it ef anybody was to dig arter it. That 'are thing has been tried and tried and tried, but no man nor mother's son on 'em ever got a cent that dug. 'Twas tried here'n Oldtown; and they come pretty nigh gettin' on't, but it gin 'em the slip. Ye see, boys, *it's the Devil's money*, and he holds a pretty tight grip on't."

"Well, how was it about digging for it? Tell us, did *you* do it? Were *you* there? Did you see it? And why couldn't they get it?" we both asked eagerly and in one breath.

"Why, Lordy massy! boys, your questions tumbles over each other thick as martins out o' a martin-box. Now, you jest be moderate and let alone, and I'll tell you all about it from the beginnin' to the end. I

didn't raily have no hand in't, though I was knowin' to 't, as I be to most things that goes on round here; but my conscience wouldn't raily a let me start on no sich undertakin'.

“Wal, the one that fust sot the thing a goin' was old Mother Hokum, that used to live up in that little tumble-down shed by the cranberry-pond up beyond the spring pastur'. They had a putty bad name, them Hokums. How they got a livin' nobody knew; for they didn't seem to pay no attention to raisin' nothin' but childun, but the duce knows, there was plenty o' them. Their old hut was like a rabbit-pen: there was a tow-head to every crack and cranny. 'Member what old Cæsar said once when the word come to the store that old Hokum had got twins. 'S'pose de Lord knows best,' says Cæsar, 'but *I* thought dere was Hokums enough afore.' Wal, even poor workin' industrious folks like me finds it's hard gettin' along when there's so many mouths to feed. Lordy massy! there don't never seem to be no end on't, and so it ain't wonderful, come to think on't, ef folks like them Hokums gets tempted to help along in ways that ain't quite

right. Anyhow, folks did use to think that old Hokum was too sort o' familiar with their wood-piles 'long in the night, though they couldn't never prove it on him; and when Mother Hokum come to houses round to wash, folks use sometimes to miss pieces, here and there, though they never could find 'em on her; then they was allers a gettin' in debt here and a gettin' in debt there. Why, they got to owin' two dollars to Joe Gidger for butcher's meat. Joe was sort o' good-natured and let 'em have meat, 'cause Hokum he promised so fair to pay; but he couldn't never get it out o' him. 'Member once Joe walked clear up to the cranberry-pond arter that 'are two dollars; but Mother Hokum she see him a comin' jest as he come past the juniper-bush on the corner. She says to Hokum, 'Get into bed, old man, quick, and let me tell the story,' says she. So she covered him up; and when Gidger come in she come up to him, and says she, 'Why, Mr. Gidger, I'm jest ashamed to see ye: why, Mr. Hokum was jest a comin' down to pay ye that 'are money last week, but ye see he was took down with the small-pox' — Joe didn't hear no more: he just turned round, and he streaked it

out that 'are door with his coat-tails flyin' out straight ahind him; and old Mother Hokum she jest stood at the window holdin' her sides and laughin' fit to split, to see him run. That 'are's jest a sample o' the ways them Hokums cut up.

“Wal, you see, boys, there's a queer kind o' rock down on the bank 'o the river, that looks sort o' like a grave-stone. The biggest part on't is sunk down under ground, and it's pretty well growed over with blackberry-vines; but, when you scratch the bushes away, they used to make out some queer marks on that 'are rock. They was sort o' lines and crosses; and folks would have it that them was Kidd's private marks, and that there was one o' the places where he hid his money.

“Wal, there's no sayin' fairly how it come to be thought so; but fellers used to say so, and they used sometimes to talk it over to the tahvern, and kind o' wonder whether or no, if they should dig, they wouldn't come to suthin'.

“Wal, old Mother Hokum she heard on't, and she was a sort o' enterprisin' old crittur: fact was, she had to be, 'cause the young Hokums was jest like

bag-worms, the more they growed the more they eat, and I expect she found it pretty hard to fill their mouths ; and so she said ef there *was* any thing under that 'are rock, they'd as good's have it as the Devil ; and so she didn't give old Hokum no peace o' his life, but he must see what there was there.

“ Wal, I was with 'em the night they was a talk in' on't up. Ye see, Hokum he got thirty-seven cents' worth o' lemons and sperit. I see him goin' by as I was out a splittin' kindlin's ; and says he, ‘ Sam, you jest go 'long up to our house to-night,’ says he : ‘ Toddy Whitney and Harry Wiggin's comin' up, and we're goin' to have a little suthin' hot,’ says he ; and he kind o' showed me the lemons and sperit. And I told him I guessed I would go 'long. Wal, I kind o' wanted to see what they'd be up to, ye know.

“ Wal, come to find out, they was a talkin' about Cap'n Kidd's treasures, and layin' out how they should get it, and a settin' one another on with gret stories about it.

“ ‘ I've heard that there was whole chists full o' gold guineas,’ says one.

“ ‘And I’ve heard o’ gold bracelets and ear-rings and finger-rings all sparklin’ with diamonds,’ says another.

“ ‘Maybe it’s old silver plate from some o’ them old West Indian grandees,’ says another.

“ ‘Wal, whatever it is,’ says Mother Hokum, ‘I want to be into it,’ says she.

“ ‘Wal, Sam, won’t you jine?’ says they.

“ ‘Wal, boys,’ says I, ‘I kind o’ don’t feel jest like j’inin’. I sort o’ ain’t clear about the rights on’t: seems to me it’s mighty nigh like goin’ to the Devil for money.’

“ ‘Wal,’ says Mother Hokum, ‘what if ’tis? Money’s money, get it how ye will; and the Devil’s money ’ll buy as much meat as any. I’d go to the Devil, if he gave good money.’

“ ‘Wal, I guess I wouldn’t,’ says I. ‘Don’t you ’member the sermon Parson Lothrop preached about hastin’ to be rich, last sabba’ day?’

“ ‘Parson Lothrop be hanged!’ says she. ‘Wal, now,’ says she, ‘I like to see a parson with his silk stockin’s and great gold-headed cane, a lollopin’ on his carriage behind his fat, prancin’ hosses, comin’ to

meetin' to preach to us poor folks not to want to be rich! How'd he like it to have forty-'leven children, and nothin' to put onto 'em or into 'em, I wonder? Guess if Lady Lothrop had to rub and scrub, and wear her fingers to the bone as I do, she'd want to be rich; and I guess the parson, if he couldn't get a bellyful for a week, would be for diggin' up Kidd's money, or doing 'most any thing else to make the pot bile.'

“ ‘Wal,’ says I, ‘I’ll kind o’ go with ye, boys, and sort o’ see how things turn out; but I guess I won’t take no shere in’t,’ says I.

“Wal, they got it all planned out. They was to wait till the full moon, and then they was to get Primus King to go with 'em and help do the diggin'. Ye see, Hokum and Toddy Whitney and Wiggin are all putty softly fellers, and hate dreffully to work; and I tell you the Kidd money ain't to be got without a pretty tough piece o' diggin'. Why, it's jest like diggin' a well to get at it. Now, Primus King was the master hand for diggin' wells, and so they said they'd get him by givin' on him a shere.

“Harry Wiggin he didn't want no nigger a sherin

in it, he said ; but Toddy and Hokum they said that when there was such stiff diggin' to be done, they didn't care if they did go in with a nigger.

“ Wal, Wiggin he said he hadn't no objection to havin' the nigger do the diggin,' it was *sherin' the profits* he objected to.

“ ‘ Wal,' says Hokum, ‘ you can't get him without,' says he. ‘ Primus knows too much,' says he : ‘ you can't fool him.' Finally they 'greed that they was to give Primus twenty dollars, and shere the treasure 'mong themselves.

“ Come to talk with Primus, he wouldn't stick in a spade, unless they'd pay him aforehand. Ye see, Primus was up to 'em ; he knowed about Gidger, and there wa'n't none on 'em that was particular good pay ; and so they all jest hed to rake and scrape, and pay him down the twenty dollars among 'em ; and they 'greed for the fust full moon, at twelve o'clock at night, the 9th of October.

“ Wal, ye see I had to tell Hepsy I was goin' out to watch. Wal, so I was ; but not jest in the way she took it : but, Lordy massy ! a feller has to tell his wife uthin' to keep her quiet, ye know, 'specially Hepsy.

“Wal, wal, of all the moonlight nights that ever I did see, I never did see one equal to that. Why, you could see the color o’ every thing. I ’member I could see how the huckleberry-bushes on the rock was red as blood when the moonlight shone through em ; ’cause the leaves, you see, had begun to turn.

“Goin’ on our way we got to talkin’ about the sperits.

“‘I ain’t afraid on ’em,’ says Hokum. ‘What harm can a sperit do me?’ says he. ‘I don’t care ef there’s a dozen on ’em;’ and he took a swig at his bottle.

“‘Oh! there ain’t no sperits,’ says Harry Wiggin. ‘That ’are talk’s all nonsense;’ and he took a swig at *his* bottle.

“‘Wal,’ says Toddy, ‘I don’t know ’bout that ’are. Me and Ike Sanders has seen the sperits in the Cap’n Brown house. We thought we’d jest have a peek into the window one night; and there was a whole flock o’ black colts without no heads on come rushin’ on us and knocked us flat.’

“‘I expect you’d been at the tahvern,’ said Hokum

“‘Wal, yes, we had; but them was sperits: we

wa'n't drunk, now ; we was jest as sober as ever we was.'

“ ‘Wal, they won't get away my money,’ says Primus, for I put it safe away in Dinah's teapot afore I come out ;’ and then he showed all his ivories from ear to ear. ‘I think all this 'are's sort o' foolishness,’ says Primus.

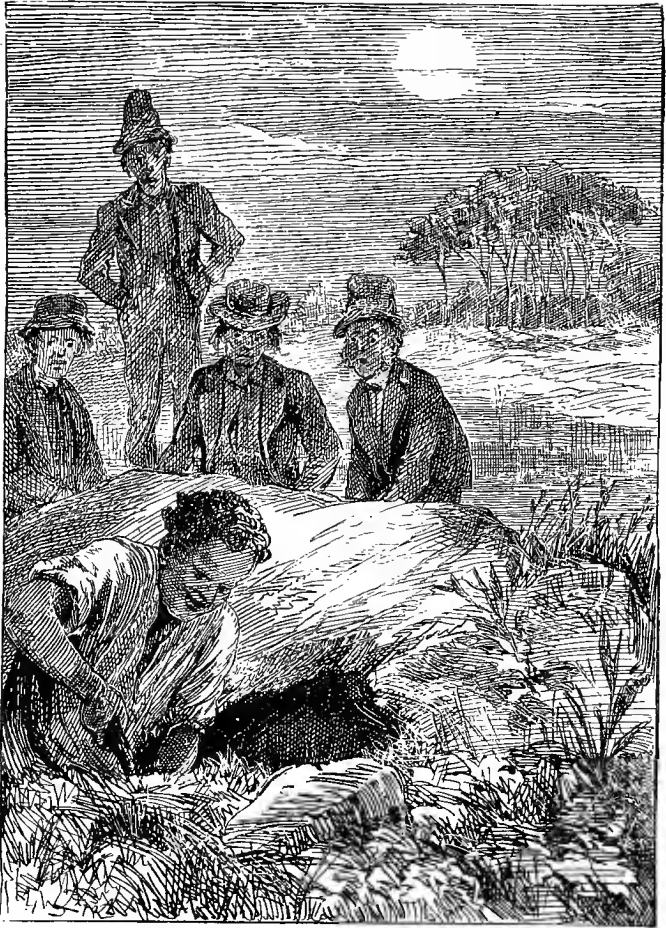
“ ‘Wal,’ says I, ‘boys, I ain't a goin' to have no part or lot in this 'ere matter, but I'll jest lay it off to you how it's to be done. Ef Kidd's money is under this rock, there's *sperits* that watch it, and you mustn't give 'em no advantage. There mustn't be a word spoke from the time ye get sight o' the treasure till ye get it safe up on to firm ground,’ says I. ‘Ef ye do, it'll vanish right out o' sight. I've talked with them that has dug down to it and seen it ; but they allers lost it, 'cause they'd call out and say suthin' ; and the minute they spoke, away it went.’

“Wal, so they marked off the ground ; and Primus he begun to dig, and the rest kind o' sot round. It was so still it was kind o' solemn. Ye see, it was past twelve o'clock, and every citter in Oldtown

was asleep ; and there was two whippoorwills on the great Cap'n Brown elm-trees, that kep' a answerin' each other back and forward sort o' solitary like ; and then every once in a while there'd come a sort o' strange whisper up among the elm-tree leaves, jest as if there was talkin' goin' on ; and every time Primus struck his spade into the ground it sounded sort o' holler, jest as if he'd been a diggin' a grave. 'It's kind o' melancholy,' says I, 'to think o' them poor critters that had to be killed and buried jest to keep this 'ere treasure. What awful things 'll be brought to light in the judgment day ! Them poor critters they loved to live and hated to die as much as any on us ; but no, they hed to die jest to satisfy that critter's wicked will. I've heard them as thought they could tell the Cap'n Kidd places by layin' their ear to the ground at midnight, and they'd hear groans and wailin's."

"Why, Sam ! were there really people who could tell where Kidd's money was ?" I here interposed.

"Oh, sartin ! why, yis. There was Shebna Bascom, he was one. Shebna could always tell what was under the earth. He'd cut a hazel-stick, and hold it in



"They dug down about five feet." — Page 119.

his hand when folks was wantin' to know where to dig wells; and that 'are stick would jest turn in his hand, and p'int down till it would fairly grind the bark off; and ef you dug in that place you was sure to find a spring. Oh, yis! Shebna he's told many where the Kidd money was, and been with 'em when they dug for it; but the pester on't was they allers lost it, 'cause they would some on 'em speak afore they thought."

"But, Sam, what about this digging? Let's know what came of it," said we, as Sam appeared to lose his way in his story.

"Wal, ye see, they dug down about five feet, when Primus he struck his spade smack on something that chincked like iron.

"Wal, then Hokum and Toddy Whitney was into the hole in a minute: they made Primus get out, and they took the spade, 'cause they wanted to be sure to come on it themselves.

"Wal, they begun, and they dug and he scraped, and sure enough they come to a gret iron pot as big as your granny's dinner-pot, with an iron bale to it.

"Wal, then they put down a rope, and he put the

rope through the handle ; then Hokum and Toddy they elambered upon the bank, and all on 'em began to draw up jest as still and silent as could be. They drawed and they drawed, till they jest got it even with the ground, when Toddy spoke out all in a tremble, 'There,' says he, '*we've got it!*' And the minit he spoke they was both struck by *suthin'* that knocked 'em clean over ; and the rope give a crack like a pistol-shot, and broke short off ; and the pot went down, down, down, and they heard it goin', jink, jink, jink ; and it went way down into the earth, and the ground closed over it ; and then they heard the screechin'est laugh ye ever did hear."

"I want to know, Sam, did you see that pot ?" I exclaimed at this part of the story.

"Wal, no, I didn't. Ye see, I jest happened to drop asleep while they was diggin', I was so kind o' tired, and I didn't wake up till it was all over.

"I was waked up, 'cause there was consid'able of a scuffle ; for Hokum was so mad at Toddy for speakin', that he was a fistin' on him ; and old Primus he jest haw-hawed and laughed. 'Wal, I got *my* money safe, anyhow,' says he.

“ ‘Wal, come to,’ says I. ‘ ’Tain’t no use cryin’ for spilt milk : you’ve jest got to turn in now and fill up this ’ere hole, else the selectmen ’ll be down on ye.’

“ ‘Wal,’ says Primus, ‘ I didn’t engage to fill up no holes ;’ and he put his spade on his shoulder and trudged off.

“ Wal, it was putty hard work, fillin’ in that hole ; but Hokum and Toddy and Wiggin had to do it, ’cause they didn’t want to have everybody a laughin’ at ’em ; and I kind o’ tried to set it home to ’em, showin’ on ’em that ’twas all for the best.

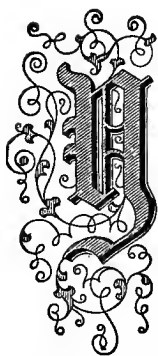
“ ‘Ef you’d a been left to get that ’are money, there’d a come a cuss with it,’ says I. ‘ It shows the vanity o’ hastin’ to be rich.’

“ ‘ Oh, you shet up !’ says Hokum, says he. ‘ You never hasted to any thing,’ says he. Ye see, he was riled. that’s why he spoke so.”

“ Sam,” said we, after maturely reflecting over the story, “ what do you suppose was in that pot ? ”

“ Lordy massy ! boys : ye never will be done askin questions. Why, how should I know ? ”

“ MIS’ ELDERKIN’S, PITCHER.”



“ We see, boys,” said Sam Lawson, as we were gathering young wintergreen on a sunny hillside in June, — “ ye see, folks don’t allers know what their marcies is when they sees ’em. Folks is kind o’ blinded; and, when a providence comes along, they don’t seem to know how to take it, and they growl and grumble about what turns out the best things that ever happened to ’em in their lives. It’s like Mis’ Elderkin’s pitcher.”

“ What about Mis’ Elderkin’s pitcher ? ” said both of us in one breath.

“ Didn’t I never tell ye, now ? ” said Sam: “ why I wanter know ? ”

No, we were sure he never had told us; and Sam

as usual, began clearing the ground by a thorough introduction, with statistical expositions.

“Wal, ye see, Mis’ Elderkin she lives now over to Sherburne in about the handsomest house in Sherburne, — a high white house, with green blinds and white pillars in front, — and she rides out in her own kerridge; and Mr. Elderkin, he’s a deakin in the church, and a colonel in the malitia, and a s’lectman, and pretty much atop every thing there is goin’ in Sherburne, and it all come of that ’are pitcher.”

“What pitcher?” we shouted in chorus.

“Lordy massy! that ’are’s jest what I’m a goin’ to tell you about; but, ye see, a feller’s jest got to make a beginnin’ to all things.

“Mis’ Elderkin she thinks she’s a gret lady nowadays, I s’pose; but I ’member when she was Miry Brown over here ’n Oldtown, and I used to be waitin’ on her to singing-school.

“Miry and I was putty good friends along in them days, — we was putty consid’able kind o’ intimate. Fact is, boys, there was times in them days when I thought whether or no I wouldn’t *take* Miry myself,” said Sam, his face growin’ luminous with the pleas-

ing idea of his former masculine attractions and privileges. "Yis," he continued, "there was a time when folks said I could a hed Miry ef I'd asked her; and I putty much think so myself, but I didn't say nothin': marriage is allers kind o' ventursome; an' Miry had such up-and-down kind o' ways, I was sort o' fruid on 't.

"But Lordy massy! boys, you mustn't never tell Hepsy I said so, 'cause she'd be mad enough to bite a shingle-nail in two. Not that she sets so very gret by me neither; but then women's backs is allers up ef they think anybody else could a hed you, whether they want you themselves or not.

"Ye see, Miry she was old Black Hoss John Brown's da'ter, and lived up there in that 'are big brown house by the meetin'-house, that hes the red hollyhock in the front yard. Miry was about the handsomest gal that went into the singers' seat a Sunday.

"I tell you she wa'n't none o' your milk-and-sugar gals neither,—she was 'mazin' strong built. She was the strongest gal in her arms that I ever see. Why, I've seen Miry take up a barrel o' flour, and lift

it right into the kitchen ; and it would jest make the pink come into her cheeks like two roses, but she never seemed to mind it a grain. She had a good strong back of her own, and she was straight as a poplar, with snappin' black eyes, and I tell you there was a snap to her tongue too. Nobody never got ahead o' Miry ; she'd give every fellow as good as he sent, but for all that she was a gret favorite.

"Miry was one o' your briery, scratchy gals, that seems to catch fellers in thorns. She allers fit and flouted her beaux, and the more she fit and flouted 'em the more they'd be arter her. There wa'n't a gal in all Oldtown that led such a string o' fellers arter her ; 'cause, you see, she'd now and then throw 'em a good word over her shoulder, and then they'd all fight who should get it, and she'd jest laugh to see 'em do it.

"Why, there was Tom Sawin, he was one o' her beaux, and Jim Moss, and Ike Bacon ; and there was a Boston boy, Tom Beacon, he came up from Cambridge to rusticate with Parson Lothrop ; he thought he must have his say with Miry, but he got pretty well come up with. You see, he thought 'cause he

was Boston born that he was kind o' aristocracy, and hed a right jest to pick and choose 'mong country gals; but the way he got come up with by Miry was too funny for any thing."

"Do tell us about it," we said, as Sam made an artful pause, designed to draw forth solicitation.

"Wal, ye see, Tom Beacon he told Ike Bacon about it, and Ike he told me. 'Twas this way. Ye see, there was a quiltin' up to Mis' Cap'n Broad's, and Tom Beacon he was there; and come to goin' home with the gals, Tom he cut Ike out, and got Miry all to himself; and 'twas a putty long piece of a walk from Mis' Cap'n Broad's up past the swamp and the stone pastur' clear up to old Black Hoss John's.

"Wal, Tom he was in high feather 'cause Miry took him, so that he didn't reelly know how to behave; and so, as they was walkin' along past Parson Lothrop's apple-orchard, Tom thought he'd try bein' familiar, and he undertook to put his arm round Miry. Wal, if she didn't jest take that little fellow by his two shoulders and whirl him over the fence into the orchard quicker 'n no time. 'Why,' says Tom, 'the fust I knew I was lyin' on my back under the apple-

trees lookin' up at the stars.' Miry she jest walked off home and said nothin' to nobody, — it wa'n't her way to talk much about things; and, if it hedn't ben for Tom Beacon himself, nobody need 'a' known nothin' about it. Tom was a little fellow, you sec, and 'mazin' good-natured, and one o' the sort that couldn't keep nothin' to himself; and so he let the cat out o' the bag himself. Wal, there didn't nobody think the worse o' Miry. When fellers find a gal won't take saace from no man, they kind o' respect her; and then fellers allers thinks ef it hed ben *them*, now, things 'd 'a' been different. That's jest what Jim Moss and Ike Bacon said: they said, why Tom Beacon was a fool not to know better how to get along with Miry, — *they* never had no trouble. The fun of it was, that Tom Beacon himself was more crazy after her than he was afore; and they say he made Miry a right up-and-down offer, and Miry she jest wouldn't have him.

“Wal, you see, that went agin old Black Hoss John's ideas: old Black Hoss was about as close as a nut and as contrairy as a pippage-tree. You ought to 'a' seen him. Why, his face was all a per-

fect crisscross o' wrinkles. There wa'n't a spot where you could put a pin down that there wa'n't a wrinkle; and they used to say that he held on to every cent that went through his fingers till he'd pinched it into two. You couldn't say that his god was his belly, for he hedn't none, no more'n an old file: folks said that he'd starved himself till the moon'd shine through him.

“ Old Black Hoss was awfully grouty about Miry's refusin' Tom Beacon, 'cause there was his houses and lots o' land in Boston. A drefful worldly old critter Black Hoss John was: he was like the rich fool in the gospel. Wal, he's dead and gone now, poor critter, and what good has it all done him? It's as the Scriptur' says, 'He heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.'

“ Miry hed a pretty hard row to hoe with old Black Hoss John. She was up early and down late, and kep' every thing a goin'. She made the cheese and made the butter, and between spells she braided herself handsome straw bunnets, and fixed up her clothes; and somehow she worked it so when she sold her butter and cheese that there was somethin

for ribbins and flowers. You know the Scriptur' says, 'Can a maid forget her ornaments?' Wal, Miry didn't. I 'member I used to lead the singin' in them days, and Miry she used to sing counter, so we sot putty near together in the singers' seats; and I used to think Sunday morniu's when she come to meetin' in her white dress and her red cheeks, and her bunnet all tipped off with laylock, that 'twas for all the world jest like sunshine to have her come into the singers' seats. Them was the days that I didn't improve my privileges, boys," said Sam, sighing deeply. "There was times that ef I'd a spoke, there's no knowin' what mightn't 'a' happened, 'cause, you see, boys, I was better lookin' in them days than I be now. Now you mind, boys, when you grow up, ef you get to waitin' on a nice gal, and you're 'most a mind to speak up to her, don't you go and put it off, 'cause, ef you do, you may live to repent it.

"Wal, you see, from the time that Bill Elderkin come and took the academy, I could see plain enough that it was time for me to hang up my fiddle. Bill he used to set in the singers' seats, too, and he would have it that he sang tenor. He no

more sung tenor than a skunk-blackbird, but he made b'lieve he did, jest to git next to Miry in the singers' seats. They used to set there in the seats a writin' backward and forward to each other till they tore out all the leaves of the hymn-books, and the singin'-books besides. Wal, I never thought that the house o' the Lord was jest the place to be courtin in, and I used to get consid'able shocked at the way things went on atween 'em. Why, they'd be a writin' all sermon-time; and I've seen him a lookin' at her all through the long prayer in a way that wa'n't right, considerin' they was both professors of religion. But then the fact was, old Black Hoss John was to blame for it, 'cause he never let 'em have no chance to hum. Ye see, old Black Hoss he was sot agin Elderkin 'cause he was poor. You see, his mother, the old Widdah Elderkin, she was jest about the poorest, peakedest old body over to Sherburne, and went out to days' works; and Bill Elderkin he was all for books and larnin', and old Black Hoss John he thought it was just shiftlessness; but Miry she thought he was a genius; and she got it sot in her mind that he was goin' to be President o' the United States, or some sich.

“Wal, old Black Hoss he wa’n’t none too polite to Miry’s beaux in gineral, but when Elderkin used to come to see her he was snarlier than a saw: he hadn’t a good word for him noways; and he’d rake up the fire right before his face and eyes, and rattle about fastenin’ up the windows, and tramp up to bed, and call down the chamber-stairs to Miry to go to bed, and was sort o’ aggravatin’ every way.

“Wal, ef folks wants to get a gal set on havin’ a man, that ’ere’s the way to go to work. Miry had a consid’able stiff will of her own; and, ef she didn’t care about Tom Beacon before, she hated him now; and, if she liked Bill Elderkin before, she was clean gone over to him now. And so she took to goin’ to the Wednesday-evenin’ lecture, and the Friday-evenin’ prayer-meetin’, and the singin’-school, jest as regular as a clock, and so did he; and arterwards they allers walked home the longest way. Fathers may jest as well let their gals be courted in the house, peaceable, ’cause, if they can’t be courted there, they’ll find places where they can be: it’s jest human natur’.

“Wal, come fall, Elderkin he went to college up to

Brunswick ; and then I used to see the letters as regular 'up to the store every week, comin' in from Brunswick, and old Black Hoss John he see 'em too, and got a way of droppin' on 'em in his coat-pocket when he come up to the store, and folks used to say that the letters that went into his coat-pocket didn't get to Miry. Anyhow, Miry she says to me one day, says she, 'Sam, you're up round the post-office a good deal,' says she. 'I wish, if you see any letters for me, you'd jest bring 'em along.' I see right into it, and I told her to be sure I would ; and so I used to have the carryin' of great thick letters every week. Wal, I was waitin' on Hepsy along about them times, and so Miry and I kind o' sympathized. Hepsy was a pretty gal, and I thought it was all best as 'twas ; any way, I knew I couldn't get Miry, and I could get Hepsy, and that made all the difference in the world.

“Wal, that next winter old Black Hoss was took down with rheumatism, and I tell you if Miry didn't have a time on't ! He wa'n't nowadays sweet-tempered when he was well ; but come to be crooked up with the rheumatis' and kep' awake nights, it

seemed as if he was determined there shouldn't nobody have no peace so long as he couldn't.

"He'd get Miry up and down with him night after night a makin' her heat flannels and vinegar, and then he'd jaw and scold so that she was eeny most beat out. He wouldn't have nobody set up with him, though there was offers made. No: he said Miry was his daughter, and 'twas her bisness to take care on him.

"Miry was clear worked down: folks kind o' pitied her. She was a strong gal, but there's things that wears out the strongest. The worst on't was, it hung on so. Old Black Hoss had a most amazin' sight o' constitution. He'd go all down to death's door, and seem hardly to have the breath o' life in him, and then up he'd come agin! These 'ere old folks that nobody wants to have live allers hev such a sight o' wear in 'em, they jest last and last; and it really did seem as if he'd wear Miry out and get her into the grave fust, for she got a cough with bein' up so much in the cold, and grew thin as a shadder. 'Member one time I went up there to offer to watch jest in the spring o' the year, when

the laylocks was jest a buddin' out, and Miry she come and talked with me over the fence; and the poor gal she fairly broke down, and sobbed as if her heart would break, a tellin' me her trouble.

“Wal, it reelly affected me more to have Miry give up so than most gals, 'cause she'd allers held her head up, and hed sich a sight o' grit and resolution; but she told me all about it.

“It seems old Black Hoss he wa'n't content with worryin' on her, and gettin' on her up nights, but he kep' a hectorin' her about Bill Elderkin, and wantin' on her to promise that she wouldn't hev Bill when he was dead and gone; and Miry she wouldn't promise, and then the old man said she shouldn't have a cent from him if she didn't, and so they had it back and forth. Everybody in town was sayin' what a shame 'twas that he should sarve her so; for though he hed other children, they was married and gone, and there wa'n't none of them to do for him but jest Miry.

“Wal, he hung on till jest as the pinys in the front yard was beginnin' to blow out, and then he began to feel he was a goin', and he sent for Parson

Lothrop to know what was to be done about his soul.

" 'Wal,' says Parson Lothrop, 'you must settle up all your worldly affairs; you must be in peace and love with all mankind; and, if you've wronged anybody, you must make it good to 'em.'

"Old Black Hoss he bounced right over in his bed with his back to the minister.

" 'The devil!' says he: 'twill take all I've got.' And he never spoke another word, though Parson Lothrop he prayed with him, and did what he could for him.

"Wal, that night I sot up with him; and he went off 'tween two and three in the mornin', and I laid him out regular. Of all the racks o' bone I ever see, I never see a human critter so poor as he was. 'Twa'n't nothin' but his awful will kep' his soul in his body so long, as it was.

"We had the funeral in the meetin'-house a Sunday; and Parson Lothrop he preached a sarmon on contentment on the text, 'We brought nothin' into the world, and it's sartin we can carry nothin' out; and having food and raiment, let us be therewith

content.' Parson Lothrop he got round the subject about as handsome as he could: he didn't say what a skinflint old Black Hoss was, but he talked in a gineral way about the vanity o' worryin' an' scrapin to heap up riches. Ye see, Parson Lothrop he could say it all putty easy, too, 'cause since he married a rich wife he never hed no occasion to worry about temporal matters. Folks allers preaches better on the vanity o' riches when they's in tol'able easy circumstances. Ye see, when folks is pestered and worried to pay their bills, and don't know where the next dollar's to come from, it's a great temptation to be kind o' valooin' riches, and mebbe envyin' those that's got 'em; whereas when one's accounts all pays themselves, and the money comes jest when its wanted regular, a body feels sort o' composed like, and able to take the right view o' things, like Parson Lothrop.

“Wal, arter sermon the relations all went over to the old house to hear the will read; and, as I was kind o' friend with the family, I jest slipped in along with the rest.

“Squire Jones he had the will; and so when they al'

got sot round all solemn, he broke the seals and unfolded it, cracklin' it a good while afore he begun and it was so still you might a heard a pin drop when he begun to read. Fust, there was the farm and stock, he left to his son John Brown over in Sherburne. Then there was the household stuff and all them things, spoons and dishes, and beds and kiverlids, and so on, to his da'ter Polly Blanchard. And then, last of all, he says, he left to his da'ter Miry *the pitcher that was on the top o' the shelf in his bedroom closet.*

"That 'are was an old cracked pitcher that Miry alers hed hated the sight of, and spring and fall she used to beg her father to let her throw it away; but no, he wouldn't let her touch it, and so it stood gatherin' dust.

"Some on 'em run and handed it down; and it seemed jest full o' scourin'-sand and nothin' else, and they handed it to Miry.

"Wal, Miry she was wrathy then. She didn't so much mind bein' left out in the will, 'cause she expected that; but to have that 'are old pitcher poked at her so sort o' scornful was more'n she could bear.

“She took it and gin it a throw across the room with all her might ; and it hit agin the wall and broke into a thousand bits, when out rolled hundreds of gold pieces ; great gold eagles and guineas flew round the kitchen jest as thick as dandelions in a meadow. I tell you, she scrabbled them up pretty quick, and we all helped her.

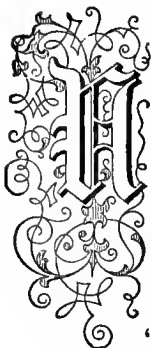
“Come to count ’em over, Miry had the best fortin of the whole, as ’twas right and proper she should. Miry she was a sensible gal, and she invested her money well ; and so, when Bill Elderkin got through his law-studies, he found a wife that could make a nice beginnin’ with him. And that’s the way, you see, they came to be doin’ as well as they be.

“So, boys, you jest mind and remember and allers see what there is in a providence afore you quarrel with it, ’cause there’s a good many things in this world turns out like Mis’ Elderkin’s pitcher.”



"Great gold eagles and guineas flew round the kitchen." — Page 138.

THE GHOST IN THE CAP'N BROWN HOUSE.



OW, Sam, tell us certain true, is there any such things as ghosts?"

"Be there ghosts?" said Sam, immediately translating into his vernacular grammar: "wal, now, that are's jest the question, ye see."

"Well, grandma thinks there are, and Aunt Lois thinks it's all nonsense. Why, Aunt Lois don't even believe the stories in Cotton Mather's 'Magnalia.'"

"Wanter know?" said Sam, with a tone of slow, languid meditation.

We were sitting on a bank of the Charles River, fishing. The soft melancholy red of evening was

fading off in streaks on the glassy water, and the houses of Oldtown were beginning to loom through the gloom, solemn and ghostly. There are times and tones and moods of nature that make all the vulgar, daily real seem shadowy, vague, and supernatural, as if the outlines of this hard material present were fading into the invisible and unknown. So Oldtown, with its elm-trees, its great square white houses, its meeting-house and tavern and blacksmith's shop and mill, which at high noon seem as real and as commonplace as possible, at this hour of the evening were dreamy and solemn. They rose up blurred, indistinct, dark; here and there winking candles sent long lines of light through the shadows, and little drops of unforeseen rain rippled the sheeny darkness of the water.

“Wal, you see, boys, in them things it's jest as well to mind your granny. There's a consid'able sight o' gumption in grandmas. You look at the folks that's allus tellin' you what they don't believe, — they don't believe this, and they don't believe that, — and what sort o' folks is they? Why, like yer Aunt Lois, sort o' stringy and dry. There ain't no 'sorption got out o' not believin' nothin'.

“ Lord a massy ! we don't know nothin' 'bout them things. We hain't ben there, and can't say that there ain't no ghosts and sich ; can we, now ? ”

We agreed to that fact, and sat a little closer to Sam in the gathering gloom.

“ Tel' 's about the Cap'n Brown house, Sam. ”

“ Ye didn't never go over the Cap'n Brown house ? ”

No, we had not that advantage.

“ Wal, yer see, Cap'n Brown he made all his money to sea, in furrin parts, and then come here to Oldtown to settle down.

“ Now, there ain't no knowin' 'bout these 'ere old ship-masters, where they's ben, or what they's 'oen a doin', or how they got their money. Ask me no questions, and I'll tell ye no lies, is 'bout the best philosophy for them. Wal, it didn't do no good to ask Cap'n Brown questions too close, 'cause you didn't git no satisfaction. Nobody rightly knew bout who his folks was, or where they come from, and, ef a body asked him, he used to say that the very fust he know'd 'bout himself he was a young man walkin' the streets in London.

“ But, yer see, boys, he hed money, and that is about all folks wanter know when a man comes to settle down. And he bought that 'are place, and built that 'are house. He built it all sea-cap'n fashion, so's to feel as much at home as he could. The parlor was like a ship's cabin. The table and chairs was fastened down to the floor, and the closets was made with holes to set the casters and the decanters and bottles in, jest's they be at sea; and there was stanchions to hold on by; and they say that blowy nights the cap'n used to fire up pretty well with his grog, till he hed about all he could carry, and then he'd set and hold on, and hear the wind blow, and kind o' feel out to sea right there to hum. There wasn't no Mis' Cap'n Brown, and there didn't seem likely to be none. And whether there ever hed been one, nobody know'd. He hed an old black Guinea nigger-woman, named Quassia, that did his work. She was shaped pretty much like one o' these 'ere great crookneck-squashes. She wa'n't no gret beauty, I can tell you; and she used to wear a gret red turban and a yaller short gown and red petticoat, and a gret string o' gold

beads round her neck, and gret big gold hoops in her ears, made right in the middle o' Africa among the heathen there. For all she was black, she thought a heap o' herself, and was consid'able sot o' predominative over the cap'n. Lordy massy! boys, it's allus so. Get a man and a woman together, — any sort o' woman you're a mind to, don't care who 'tis, — and one way or another she gets the rule over him, and he jest has to train to her fife. Some does it one way, and some does it another; some does it by jawin', and some does it by kissin', and some does it by faculty and contrivance; but one way or another they allers does it. Old Cap'n Brown was a good stout, stocky kind o' John Bull sort o' fellow, and a good judge o' sperits, and allers kep' the best in them are cupboards o' his'n; but, fust and last, things in his house went pretty much as old Quassia said.

“Folks got to kind o' respectin' Quassia. She come to meetin' Sunday regular, and sot all fixcd up in red and yaller and green, with glass beads and what not, lookin' for all the world like one o' them ugly Indian idols; but she was well-behaved as any

Christian. She was a master hand at cookin'. Her bread and biscuits couldn't be beat, and no couldn't her pies, and there wa'n't no such pound-cake as she made nowhere. Wal, this 'ere story I'm a goin' to tell you was told me by Cinthy Pendleton. There ain't a more respectable gal, old or young, than Cinthy nowheres. She lives over to Sherburne now, and I hear tell she's sot up a manty-makin' business; but then she used to do tailorin' in Oldtown. She was a member o' the church, and a good Christian as ever was. Wal, ye see, Quassia she got Cinthy to come up and spend a week to the Cap'n Brown house, a doin' tailorin' and a fixin' over his close: 'twas along toward the fust o' March. Cinthy she sot by the fire in the front parlor with her goose and her press-board and her work: for there wa'n't no company callin', and the snow was drifted four feet deep right across the front door; so there wa'n't much danger o' any body comin' in. And the cap'n he was a perlite man to wimmen; and Cinthy she liked it jest as well not to have company, 'cause the cap'n he'd make himself entertainin' tellin' on her sea-stories, and all about his adventures among the

Ammonites, and Perresites, and Jebusites, and all sorts o' heathen people he'd been among.

“Wal, that 'are week there come on the master snow-storm. Of all the snow-storms that hed ben, that 'are was the beater; and I tell you the wind blew as if 'twas the last chance it was éver goin' to hev. Wal, it's kind o' scary like to be shet up in a lone house with all natur' a kind o' breakin' out, and goin' on so, and the snow a comin' down so thick ye can't see 'cross the street, and the wind a pipin' and a squeelin' and a rumblin' and a tumblin' fust down this chimney and then down that. I tell you, it sort o' sets a feller thinkin' o' the three great things, — death, judgment, and etarnaty; and I don't care who the folks is, nor how good they be, there's times when they must be feelin' putty consid'able solemn.

“Wal, Cinthy she said she kind o' felt so along, and she hed a sort o' queer feelin' come over her as if there was somebody or somethin' round the house more'n appeared. She said she sort o' felt it in the air; but it seemed to her silly, and she tried to get over it. But two or three times, she said, when it got to be dusk, she felt somebody go by her up the

stairs. The front entry wa'n't very light in the day time, and in the storm, come five o'clock, it was so dark that all you could see was jest a gleam o' somethin', and two or three times when she started to go up stairs she see a soft white suthin' that seemed goin' up before her, and she stopped with her heart a beatin' like a trip-hammer, and she sort o' saw it go up and along the entry to the cap'n's door, and then it seemed to go right through, 'cause the door didn't open.

"Wal, Cinthy says she to old Quassia, says she, 'Is there anybody lives in this house but us?'

"'Anybody lives here?' says Quassia: 'what you mean?' says she.

"Says Cinthy, 'I thought somebody went past me on the stairs last night and to-night.'

"Lordy massy! how old Quassia did screech and laugh. 'Good Lord!' says she, 'how foolish white folks is! Somebody went past you? Was't the capt'in?'

"'No, it wa'n't the cap'n,' says she: 'it was somethin' soft and white, and moved very still; it was like somethin' in the air,' says she.

Then Quassia she haw-hawed louder. Says she, It's hy-sterikes, Miss Cinthy; that's all it is.'

"Wal, Cinthy she was kind o' 'shamed, but for all that she couldn't help herself. Sometimes evenin's she'd be a settin' with the cap'n, and she'd think she'd hear somebody a movin' in his room overhead; and she knowed it wa'n't Quassia, 'cause Quassia was ironin' in the kitchen. She took pains once or twice to find out that 'are.

"Wal, ye see, the cap'n's room was the gret front upper chamber over the parlor, and then right oppisite to it was the gret spare chamber where Cinthy slept. It was jest as grand as could be, with a gret four-post mahogany bedstead and damask curtains brought over from England; but it was cold enough to freeze a white bear solid, — the way spare chambers allers is. Then there was the entry between, run straight through the house: one side was old Quassia's room, and the other was a sort o' store-room, where the old cap'n kep' all sorts o' traps.

"Wal, Cinthy she kep' a hevin' things happen and seein' things, till she didn't raily know what was in it. Once when she come into the parlor jest at

sundown, she was sure she see a white figure a vanishin' out o' the door that went towards the side entry. She said it was so dusk, that all she could see was jest this white figure, and it jest went out still as a cat as she come in.

“Wal, Cinthy didn't like to speak to the cap'n about it. She was a close woman, putty prudent, Cinthy was.

“But one night, 'bout the middle o' the week, this 'ere thing kind o' come to a crisis.

“Cinthy said she'd ben up putty late a sewin' and a finishin' off down in the parlor; and the cap'n he sot up with her, and was consid'able cheerful and entertainin', tellin' her all about things over in the Bermudys, and off to Chiny and Japan, and round the world generally. The storm that hed been a blowin' all the week was about as furious as ever; and the cap'n he stirred up a mess o' flip, and hed it for her hot to go to bed on. He was a good-natured critter, and allers had feelin's for lone women; and I a'pose he knew 'twas sort o' desolate for Cinthy.

“Wal, takin' the flip so right the last thing afore goin' to bed, she went right off to sleep as sound as



"She stood there, lookin' right at Cinthy." — Page 149.

a nut, and slep' on till somewhere about mornin', when she said somethin' waked her broad awake in a minute. Her eyes flew wide open like a spring, and the storm hed gone down and the moon come out: and there, standin' right in the moonlight by her bed, was a woman jest as white as a sheet, with black hair hangin' down to her waist, and the brightest, mournfullest black eyes you ever see. She stood there lookin' right at Cinthy; and Cinthy thinks that was what waked her up; 'cause, you know, ef anybody stands and looks steady at folks asleep it's apt to wake 'em.

“Any way, Cinthy said she felt jest as ef she was turnin' to stone. She couldn't move nor speak. She lay a minute, and then she shut her eyes, and begun to say her prayers; and a minute after she opened 'em, and it was gone.

“Cinthy was a sensible gal, and one that allers hed her thoughts about her; and she jest got up and put a shawl round her shoulders, and went first and looked at the doors, and they was both on 'em locked jest as she left 'em when she went to bed. Then she looked under the bed and in the closet, and

felt all round the room : where she couldn't see she felt her way, and there wa'n't nothin' there.

“ Wal, next mornin' Cinthy got up and went home, and she kep' it to herself a good while. Finally, one day when she was workin' to our house she told Hepsy about it, and Hepsy she told me.”

“ Well, Sam,” we said, after a pause, in which we heard only the rustle of leaves and the ticking of branches against each other, “ what do you suppose it was ? ”

“ Wal, there 'tis : you know jest as much about it as I do. Hepsy told Cinthy it might 'a' ben a dream ; so it might, but Cinthy she was sure it wa'n't a dream, 'cause she remembers plain hearin' the old clock on the stairs strike four while she had her eyes open lookin' at the woman ; and then she only shet 'em a minute, jest to say ‘ Now I lay me,’ and opened 'em and she was gone.

“ Wal, Cinthy told Hepsy, and Hepsy she kep' it putty close. She didn't tell it to nobody except Aunt Sally Dickerson and the Widder Bije Smith and your Grandma Badger and the minister's wife and they every one o' 'em 'greed it ought to be kep

close, 'cause it would make talk. Wal, come spring somehow or other it seemed to 'a' got all over Oldtown. I heard on 't to the store and up to the tavern; and Jake Marshall he says to me one day, 'What's this 'ere about the cap'n's house?' And the Widder Loker she says to me, 'There's ben a ghost seen in the cap'n's house;' and I heard on 't clear over to Needham and Sherburne.

"Some o' the women they drew themselves up putty stiff and proper. Your Aunt Lois was one on 'em.

"'Ghost,' says she; 'don't tell me! Perhaps it would be best ef 'twas a ghost,' says she. She didn't think there ought to be no sich doin's in nobody's house; and your grandma she shet her up, and told her she didn't oughter talk so."

"Talk how?" said I, interrupting Sam with wonder. "What did Aunt Lois mean?"

"Why, you see," said Sam mysteriously, "there allers is folks in every town that's jest like the Sadducees in old times: they won't believe in angel nor sperit, no way you can fix it; and ef things is seen and done in a house, why, they say, it's 'cause

there's somebody there ; there's some sort o' deviltry or trick about it.

“ So the story got round that there was a woman kep' private in Cap'n Brown's house, and that he brought her from furrin parts ; and it growed and growed, till there was all sorts o' ways o' tellin on 't.

“ Some said they'd seen her a settin' at an open winder. Some said that moonlight nights they'd seen her a walkin' out in the back garden kind o' in and out 'mong the bean-poles and squash-vines.

“ You see, it come on spring and summer ; and the winders o' the Cap'n Brown house stood open, and folks was all a watchin' on 'em day and night. Aunt Sally Dickerson told the minister's wife that she'd seen in plain daylight a woman a settin' at the chamber winder atween four and five o'clock in the mornin', — jist a settin' a lookin' out and a doin' nothin', like anybody else. She was very white and pale, and had black eyes.

“ Some said that it was a nun the cap'n had brought away from a Roman Catholic convent in Spain, and some said he'd got her out o' the Inquisition.

“ Aunt Sally said she thought the minister ought to call and inquire why she didn't come to meetin', and who she was, and all about her: 'cause, you see, she said it might be all right enough ef folks only know'd jest how things was; but ef they didn't, why, folks will talk.”

“ Well, did the minister do it? ”

“ What, Parson Lothrop? Wal, no, he didn't. He made a call on the cap'n in a regular way, and asked arter his health and all his family. But the cap'n he seemed jest as jolly and chipper as a spring robin, and he gin the minister some o' his old Jamaiky; and the minister he come away and said he didn't see nothin'; and no he didn't. Folks never does see nothin' when they aint' lookin' where 'tis. Fact is, Parson Lothrop wa'n't fond o' interferin'; he was a master hand to slick things over. Your grandma she used to mourn about it, 'cause she said he never gin no p'int to the doctrines; but 'twas all of a piece, he kind o' took every thing the smooth way.

“ But your grandma she believed in the ghost, and so did Lady Lothrop. I was up to her house

t'other day fixin' a door-knob, and says she, 'Sam your wife told me a strange story about the Cap'n Brown house.'

" 'Yes, ma'am, she did,' says I.

" 'Well, what do you think of it?' says she.

" 'Wal, sometimes I think, and then agin I don't know,' says I. 'There's Cinthy she's a member o' the church and a good pious gal,' says I.

" 'Yes, Sam,' says Lady Lothrop, says she; 'and Sam,' says she, 'it is jest like something that happened once to my grandmother when she was livin' in the old Province House in Bostin.' Says she, 'These 'ere things is the mysteries of Providence, and it's jest as well not to have 'em too much talked about.'

" 'Jest so,' says I, — 'jest so. That 'are's what every woman I've talked with says; and I guess, fust and last, I've talked with twenty, — good, safe church-members, — and they's every one o' opinior that this 'ere oughtn't to be talked about. Why, over to the deakin's t'other night we went it all over as much as two or three hours, and we concluded that the best way was to keep quite stil-

about it; and that's jest what they say over to Needham and Sherburne. I've been all round a hushin' this 'ere up, and I hain't found but a few people that hedn't the particulars one way or another.' This 'ere was what I says to Lady Lothrop. The fact was, I never did see no report spread so, nor make sich sorv o' sarchin's o' heart, as this 'ere. It raily did beat all; 'cause, ef 'twas a ghost, why there was the p'int proved, ye see. Cinthy's a church-member, and she see it, and got right up and sarched the room: but then agin, ef 'twas a woman, why that 'are was kind o' awful; it give cause, ye see, for thinkin' all sorts o' things. There was Cap'n Brown, to be sure, he wa'n't a church-member; but yet he was as honest and regular a man as any goin', as fur as any on us could see. To be sure, nobody know'd where he come from, but that wa'n't no reason agin' him: this 'ere might a ben a crazy sister, or some poor critter that be took out o' the best o' motives; and the Scriptur' says, 'Charity hopeth all things.' But then, ye see, folks will talk, — that 'are's the pester o' all these things, — and they did some on 'em talk consid'able strong about the cap'n; but some-

how or other, there didn't nobody come to the p'int o' facin' on him down, and sayin' square out, 'Cap'n Brown, have you got a woman in your house, or hain't you? or is it a ghost, or what is it?' Folks somehow never does come to that. Ye see, there was the cap'n so respectable, a settin' up every Sunday there in his pew, with his ruffles round his hands and his red broadcloth cloak and his cocked hat. Why, folks' hearts sort o' failed 'em when it come to sayin' any thing right to him. They thought and kind o' whispered round that the minister or the deakins oughter do it: but Lordy massy! ministers, I s'pose, has feelin's like the rest on us; they don't want to eat all the hard cheeses that nobody else won't eat. Anyhow, there wasu't nothin' said direct to the cap'n; and jest for want o' that all the folks in Oldtown kep' a bilin' and a bilin' like a kettle o' soap, till it seemed all the time as if they'd bile over.

“Some o' the wimmen tried to get somethin' out o' Quassy. Lordy massy! you might as well 'a' tried to get it out an old tom-turkey, that'll strut and gobble and quitter, and drag his wings on the ground, and fly at you, but won't say nothin'. Quassy she

screached her queer sort o' laugh; and she told 'em that they was a makin' fools o' themselves, and that the cap'n's matters wa'n't none o' their bisness; and that was true enough. As to goin' into Quasia's room, or into any o' the store-rooms or closets she kep' the keys of, you might as well hev gone into a lion's den. She kep' all her places locked up tight; and there was no gettin' at nothin' in the Cap'n Brown house, else I believe some o' the wimmen would 'a' sent a sarch-warrant."

"Well," said I, "what came of it? Didn't anybody ever find out?"

"Wal," said Sam, "it come to an end sort o', and lidn't come to an end. It was jest this 'ere way. You see, along in October, jest in the cider-makin' time, Abel Flint he was took down with dysentery and died. You 'member the Flint house: it stood on a little rise o' ground jest lookin' over towards the Brown house. Wal, there was Aunt Sally Dickerson and the Widder Bije Smith, they set up with the corpse. He was laid out in the back chamber, you see, over the milk-room and kitchen; but there was cold victuals and sich in the front chamber.

where the watchers sot. Wal, now, Aunt Sally she told me that between three and four o'clock she heard wheels a rumblin', and she went to the winder; and it was clear starlight; and she see a coach come up to the Cap'n Brown house; and she see the cap'n come out bringin' a woman all wrapped in a cloak, and old Quassy came arter with her arms full o' bundles; and he put her into the kerridge, and shet her in, and it driv off; and she see old Quassy stand lookin' over the fence arter it. She tried to wake up the widder, but 'twas towards mornin', and the widder allers was a hard sleeper; so there wa'n't no witness but her."

"Well, then, it wasn't a ghost," said I, "after all, and it *was* a woman."

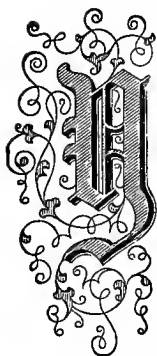
"Wal, there 'tis, you see. Folks don't know that 'are yit, 'cause there it's jest as broad as 'tis long. Now, look at it. There's Cinthy, she's a good, pious gal: she locks her chamber-doors, both on 'em, and goes to bed, and wakes up in the night, and there's a woman there. She jest shets her eyes, and the woman's gone. She gits up and looks, and both doors is 'ocked jest as she left 'em. That 'ere woman wa'n't

flesh and blood now, no way, — not such flesh and blood as we knows on; but then they say Cinthy might hev dreamed it!

“Wal, now, look at it t’other way. There’s Aunt Sally Dickerson; she’s a good woman and a church-member: wal, she sees a woman in a cloak with all her bundles brought out o’ Cap’n Brown’s house, and put into a kerridge, and driv off, atween three and four o’clock in the mornin’. Wal, that ’ere shows there must ’a’ ben a real live woman kep’ there privately, and so what Cinthy saw wasn’t a ghost.

“Wal, now, Cinthy says Aunt Sally might ’a’ dreamed it, — that she got her head so full o’ stories about the Cap’n Brown house, and watched it till she got asleep, and hed this ’ere dream; and, as there didn’t nobody else see it, it might ’a’ ben, you know. Aunt Sally’s clear she didn’t dream, and then agin Cinthy’s clear *she* didn’t dream; but which on ’em was awake, or which on ’em was asleep, is what ain’t settled in Oldtown yet.”

COLONEL EPH'S SHOE-BUCKLES.



ES, this 'ere's Tekawampait's grave," said Sam Lawson, sitting leisurely down on an ancient grass-grown mound, ornamented by a mossy black slate-stone slab, with a rudely-carved cherub head and wings on top.

"And who was Tekawampait?"

"I wanter know, now, if your granny hain't told you who Tekawampait was?" said Sam, pushing back his torn straw hat, and leaning against the old slanting gravestone.

"No, she never told us."

"Wal, ye see, Tekawampait he was the fust Christian Indian minister o' the gospel there was in Old town. He was a full-blooded Indian, but he was "

good a Christian as there was goin'; and he was settled here over the church in Oldtown afore Parson Peabody; and Parson Peabody he come afore Parson Lothrop; and a very good minister Tekawampait was too. Folks hes said that there couldn't nothin' be made o' Indians; that they was nothin' but sort o' bears and tigers a walkin' round on their hind legs, a seekin' whom they might devour; but Parson Eliot he didn't think so. 'Christ died for them as wal as for me,' says he; 'and jest give 'em the gospel,' says he, 'and the rest'll come along o' itself.' And so he come here to Oldtown, and sot up a sort o' log-hut right on the spot where the old Cap'n Brown house is now. Them two great elm-trees that's a grown now each side o' the front gate was two little switches then, that two Indians brought up over their shoulders, and planted there for friendship trees, as they called 'em; and now look what trees they be! He used to stand under that 'are big oak there, and preach to the Indians, long before there was any meetin'-house to speak in here in Oldtown.

“Wal, now, I tell you, it took putty good courage

in Parson Eliot to do that 'are. I tell you, in them days it took putty consid'able faith to see any thing in an Indian but jest a wild beast. Folks can't tell by seein' on 'em now days what they was in the old times when all the settlements was new, and the Indians was stark, starin' wild, a ravin' and tarin' round in the woods, and a fightin' each other and a fightin' the white folks. Lordy massy! the stories I've heard women tell in their chimbley-corners about the things that used to happen when they was little was enough to scare the very life out o' ye."

"Oh, do, do tell us some of them!" said Henry and I.

"Lordy massy, boys: why, ye wouldn't sleep for a week. Why, ye don't know. Why, the Indians in them days wa'n't like no critter ye ever did see. They was jest the horriddest, paintedest, screechin'est, cussedest critters you ever heard on. They was jest as artful as sarpents, and crueller than any tigers. Good Dr. Cotton Mather calls 'em divils, and he was a meek, good man, Dr. Cotton was; but they cut up so in his days, it's no wonder he thought they was divils, and not folks. Why, they kep' the whole

country in a broil for years and years. Nobody knowed when they was safe ; for they were so sly and cunnin', and always watchin' behind fences and bushes, and ready when a body was a least thinkin' on't to be down on 'em. I've heard Abiel Jones tell how his father's house was burnt down at the time the Indians burnt Deerfield. About every house in the settlement was burnt to the ground ; and then another time they burnt thirty-two houses in Springfield, — the minister's house and all, with all his library (and books was sca'ce in them days) ; but the Indians made a clean sweep on't. They burnt all the houses in Wendham down to the ground ; and they came down in Lancaster, and burnt ever so many houses, and carried off forty or fifty people with 'em into the woods.

“ There was Mr. Rolandson, the minister, they burnt his house, and carried off Mis' Rolandson and all the children. There was Jerushy Pierce used to work in his family and do washin' and chores, she's told me about it. Jerushy she was away to her uncle's that night, so she wa'n't took. Ye see, the Lancaster folks had been afeard the Indians'd

be down on 'em, and so Parson Rolandson he'd gone on to Boston to get help for 'em; and when he come baek the mischief was all done. Jerushy said in all her life she never see nothin' so pitiful as that 'are poor man's face when she met him, jest as he come to the place where the house stood. At fust he didn't say a word, she said, but he looked kind o' dazed. Then he sort o' put his hand to his forehead, and says he, 'My God, my God, help me!' Then he tried to ask her about it, but he couldn't but jest speak. 'Jerushy,' says he, 'can't you tell me,—where be they?' 'Wal,' says Jerushy, 'they've been carried off.' And with that he fell right down and moaned and groaned. 'Oh!' says he, 'I'd rather heard that they were at peace with the Lord.' And then he'd wring his hands: 'What shall I do? What shall I do?'

“Wal, 'twa'n't long after this that the Indians was down on Medford, and burnt half the houses in town, and killed fifty or sixty people there. Then they came down on Northampton, but got driv' back; but then they burnt up five houses, and killed four or five of the folks afore they got the better of 'em

there. Then they burnt all the houses in Groton, meetin'-house and all; and the pisen critters they hollared and triumphed over the people, and called out to 'em, 'What will you do for a house to pray in now? we've burnt your meetin'-house.' The fightin' was goin' on all over the country at the same time. The Indians set Marlborough afire, and it was all blazin' at once, the same day that some others of 'em was down on Springfield, and the same day Cap'n Pierce, with forty-nine white men and twenty-six Christian Indians, got drawn into an ambnsh, and every one of 'em killed. Then a few days after this they burnt forty houses at Rehoboth, and a little while after they burnt thirty more at Providence. And then when good Cap'n Wadsworth went with seventy men to help the people in Sudbury, the Indians came pourin' round 'em in the woods like so many wolves, and killed all but four or five on 'em; and those poor fellows had better hev been killed, for the cruel critters jest tormented 'em to death, and mocked and jeered at their screeches and screams like so many divils. Then they went and broke loose on Andover; and they was so cruel they couldn't ever

let the dumb critters alone. They cut out the tongues of oxen and cows, and left 'em bleedin', and some they fastened up in barns and burnt alive. There wa'n't no sort o' diviltry they wa'n't up to. Why, it got to be so in them days that folks couldn't go to bed in peace without startin' every time they turned over for fear o' the Indians. Ef they heard a noise in the night, or ef the wind squealed and howled, as the wind will, they'd think sure enough there was that horrid yell a comin' down chimbley.

“There was Delily Severence; she says to me, speakin' about them times, says she, ‘Why, Mr. Lawson, you’ve no idee! Why, that 'are screech,’ says she, ‘wa'n't like no other noise in heaven above, or earth beneath, or water under the earth,’ says she. ‘When it started ye out o' bed between two or three o'clock in the mornin', and all your children a cryin', and the Indians a screechin' and yellin' and a tossin' up firebrands, fust at one window and then at another, why,’ says she, ‘Mr. Lawson, it was more like hell upon earth than any thing I ever heard on.’

“Ye see, they come down on Delily's house when she was but jest up arter her third baby. That 'are

woman hed a handsome head o' nair as ever ye see, black as a crow's wing; and it turned jest as white as a table-cloth, with nothin' but the fright o' that night."

"What did they do with her?"

"Oh! they took her and her poor little gal and boy, that wa'n't no older than you be, and went off with 'em to Canada. The troubles them poor critters went through! Her husband he was away that night; and well he was, else they'd a tied him to a tree and stuck pine slivers into him and sot 'em afire, and cut gret pieces out 'o his flesh, and filled the places with hot coals and ashes, and all sich kind o' things they did to them men prisoners, when they catched 'em. Delily was thankful enough he was away; but they took her and the children off through the ice and snow, jest half clothed and shiverin'; and when her baby cried and worried, as it nat'rally would, the old Indian jest took it by its heels, and dashed its brains out agin a tree, and threw it into the crotch of a tree, and left it dangling there and then they would mock and laugh at her, and mimic her baby's crying, and try every way they could to aggravate her. They

used to beat and torment her children right before her eyes, and pull their hair out, and make believe that they was goin' to burn 'em alive, jest for nothin' but to frighten and worry her."

"I wonder," said I, "she ever got back alive."

"Wal, the wimmen in them times hed a sight o' wea in 'em. They was resolute, strong, hard-workin' wimmen. They could all tackle a hoss, or load and fire a gun. They was brought up hard, and they was used to troubles and dangers. It's jest as folks gets used to things how they takes 'em. In them days folks was brought up to spect trouble; they didn't look for no less. Why, in them days the men allers took their guns into the field when they went to hoe corn, and took their guns with 'em to meetin' Sundays; and the wimmen they kep' a gun loaded where they knew where to find it; and when trouble come it was jest what they spected, and they was put even with it. That's the sort o' wimmen they was. Wal, Delily and her children was brought safe through at last, but they hed a hard time on't."

"Tell us some more stories about Indians, Sam," we said, with the usual hungry impatience of boys for a story.

“Wal, let me see,” said Sam, with his hat pushed back and his eyes fixed dreamily on the top of Eliot’s oak, which was now yellow with the sunset glory, — “let me see. I hain’t never told ye about Col. Eph Miller, hev I?”

“No, indeed. What about him?”

“Wal, he was took prisoner by the Indians; and they was goin’ to roast him alive arter their fashion, and he gin ’em the slip.”

“Do tell us all about it.”

“Wal, you see, Deliverance Scranton over to Sherburne, she’s Col. Eph’s daughter; and she used to hear her father tell about that, and she’s told me time and agin about it. It was this way, —

“You see, there hedn’t ben no alarm about Indians for some time, and folks hed got to feelin’ kind o’ easy, as folks will. When there don’t nothin’ happen for a good while, and it keeps a goin’ on so, why, you think finally there won’t nothin’ happen; and so it was with Col. Eph and his wife. She told Deliverance that the day before she reely hed forgot all about that there was any Indians in the country, and she’d been out after spruce and wintergreen and

hemlock, and got over her brass kettle to bile for beer; and the child'n they brought in lots o' wild grapes that they gathered out in the woods; and they said when they came home that they thought they see an Indian a lyin' all along squirmen' through the bushes, and peekin' out at 'em like a snake, but they wa'n't quite sure. Faith, the oldest gal, she was sure she see him quite plain; but 'Bijah (he was Col. Eph's oldest boy) he wa'n't so sure.

“ Anyway, they didn't think no more about it, and that night they hed prayers and went off to bed.

“ Arterwards, Col. Eph he said he remembered the passage o' Scriptur' he read that night; it was, ‘ The race is not to the swift nor the battle to the strong.’ He didn't notice it much when he read it; but he allers spoke of it arterwards as a remarkable providence that that 'are passage should have come jest so that night.

“ Wal, atween twelve and one o'clock they was waked up by the most awful screechin' that ever you heard, as if twenty thousand devils was upon 'em. Mis' Miller she was out o' bed in a minit, all stand

in'. 'O husband, husband, the Indians are on us!' says she; and sure enough they was. The children, 'Bijah and Faith come a runnin' in. 'O father, father! what shall we do?'

"Col. Eph was a man that allers knew in a minit what to do, and he kep' quite cool. 'My dear,' says he to his wife, 'you take the children, and jest run with 'em right out the buttery-door through the high corn, and run as fast as you can over to your father Stebbins', and tell him to rouse the town; and Bije,' says he to the boy, 'you jest get into the belfry window, and ring the bell with all your might,' says he. 'And I'll stay and fight 'em off till the folks come.'

"All this while the Indians was a yellin' and screechin' and a wavin' fire-brands front of the house. Col. Eph he stood a lookin' through a hole in the shutter and a sightin' his gun while he was a talkin'. He see that they'd been a pilin' up a great pile o' dry wood agin the door. But the fust Indian that came up to put fire to't was shot right down while he was a speakin'.

"Wal, Mis' Miller and Faith and Bije wa'n't long a dressin', you may believe: and they jest put on

dark cloaks, and they jest streaked it out through the buttry-door! There was thick pole-beans quite up to the buttry-door, and then a field o' high corn, so that they was hid, and the way they run wasn't slow, I tell you.

“ But Col. Eph he hed to stop so to load that they got the pile o' brush afire, though he shot down three or four on 'em, and that was some comfort. But the long and the short o' the matter was, that they driv the door in at last, and came a whoopin' and yellin' into the house.

“ Wal, they took Col. Eph, and then went searchin' round to find somebody else; but jest then the meetin'-house bell begun to ring, and that scart 'em, and they took Col. Eph and made off with him. He hedn't but jest time to get into his clothes and get his shoes on, when they hurried him off. They didn't do nothin' to him jest then, you see, these Indians was so cur'ous. If a man made a good fight, and killed three or four on 'em afore they could take him, they sot great store by him, and called him a brave man. And so they was 'mazin' careful o' Col. Eph, and treated him quite polite for Indians

but he knew the ways on 'em well enough to know what it was all for. They wanted a real brave man to burn alive and stick slivers into and torment, and Col. Eph was jest the pattern for 'em, and his fightin' so brave made him all the better for what they wanted.

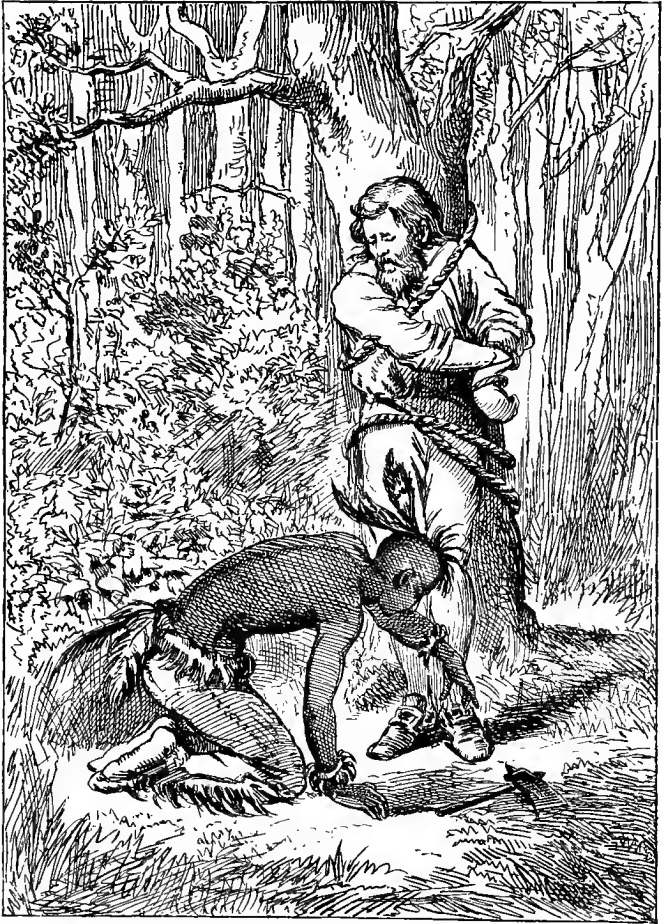
“Wal, he was in hopes the town would be roused in time for some of 'em to come arter him; but the Indians got the start of 'em, and got 'way off in the woods afore people hed fairly come together and found out what the matter was. There was Col. Eph's house a blazin' and a lightin' up all the country for miles round; and the colonel he said it come ruther hard on him to be lighted on his way through the woods by such a bonfire.

“Wal, by mornin' they come to one o' their camps, and there they hed a great rejoicin' over him. They was going to hev a great feast, and a good time a burnin' on him; and they tied him to a tree, and sot an Indian to watch him while they went out to cut pine knots and slivers to do him with.

‘Wal, as I said, Col Eph was a brave man, and a man that always kep' his thoughts about him; and so

he kep' a workin' and a workin' with the withs that was round his hands, and a prayin' in his heart to the Lord, till he got his right hand free. Wal, he didn't make no move, but kep' a loosenin' and a loosenin' little by little, keepin' his eye on the Indian who sot there on the ground by him.

“ Now, Col. Eph hed slipped his feet into his Sunday shoes that stood there by the bed and hed great silver shoe-buckles; and there was a providence in his doin' so, for, ye see, Indians are 'mazin' fond o' shiny things. And the old Indian he was took with the shine o' these shoe-buckles, and he thought he might as well hev 'em as anybody; so he jest laid down his tommyhawk, and got down on his knees, and was workin' away as earnest as could be to get off the buckles, and Col. Eph he jest made a dart forward and picked up the tommyhawk, and split open the Indian's skull with one blow: then he cut the withs that was round his legs, and in a minute he was off on the run with the tommyhawk in his hand. There was three Indians give chase to him, but Col. Eph he kep' ahead of 'em. He said while ne was a runnin' he was cryin,' and callin' on the Lord



“ He was took with the shine o’ these shoe-buckles.” — Page 174.

with all his might, and the words come into his mind he read at prayers the night afore, 'The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong.'

"At last he see the Indians gained on him; and he faced round suddenly, and struck the nighest one smack on the head with his tommyhawk. Then when the next one come up he cut him down too; and the third one, when he see both the others cut down, and Col. Eph comin' full blaze towards him with his tommyhawk a swingin', he jest turned and run for dear life. Then Col. Eph he turned and cut for the settlement. He run, and he run, and he run, he didn't well know how long, till, finally, he was clear tuckered out, and he jest dropped down under a tree and slept; and he lay there all the rest of that day, and all night, and never woke till the next day about sundown.

"Then he woke up, and found he was close by home, and John Stebbins, his wife's father, and a whole party, was out lookin' for him.

"Old Col. Eph used to tell the story as long as he lived, and the tears used to run down his cheeks when he told it.

“ ‘ There’s a providence in every thing,’ he used to say, ‘ even down to shoe-buckles. Ef my Sunday shoes hadn’t happened to ‘a’ set there so I could ‘a’ slipped into ‘em, I couldn’t ‘a’ killed that Indian, and I shouldn’t ‘a’ been here to-day.’ Wal, boys, he was in the right on’t. Some seem to think the Lord don’t look out only for gret things, but, ye see, little things is kind o’ hinges that gret ones turns on. They say, take care o’ pennies, and dollars’ll take care o’ themselves. It’s jest so in every thing; and, ef the Lord don’t look arter little things, he ain’t so gret as they say, anyway.

“ Wal, wal,” said Sam in conclusion, “ now, who’d ‘a’ thought that anybody could ‘a’ made any thing out o’ Indians? Yet there ‘twas. All them Martha Vineyard Indians turned Christians, and there was Indian preachers and Indian teachers; and they reely did settle down, and get to be quite like folks. But I tell you, boys, it took faith to start with.”

THE BULL-FIGHT.



T was Saturday afternoon, — time of blessed memory to boys, — and we were free for a ramble after huckleberries; and, with our pails in hand, were making the best of our way to a noted spot where that fruit was most abundant.

Sam was with us, his long legs striding over the ground at a rate that kept us on a brisk trot, though he himself was only lounging leisurely, with his usual air of contemplation.

“Look 'ere, boys,” he suddenly said, pausing and resting his elbow on the top of a rail-fence, “we shall jest hev to go back and go round by Deakir Blodgett's barn.”

“Why so?” we both burst forth in eager tones.

“Wal, don’t ye see the deakin’s turned in his bull into this ’ere lot?”

“Who cares?” said I. “I ain’t afraid.”

“Nor I,” said Harry. “Look at him: he looks mild enough: he won’t hurt us.”

“Not as you knows on,” said Sam; “and then, agin, you don’t know,—nobody never knows, what one o’ them ’ere critters will do: they’s jest the most contrary critters; and ef you think they’re goin’ to do one way they’re sure to do t’other. I could tell ye a story now that’d jest make yer har stan’ on eend.”

Of course we wanted to have our hair stand on end, and beset Sam for the story; but he hung off.

“Lordy massy! boys, jest let’s wait till ye’ve got yer huckleberries: yer granny won’t like it ef ye don’t bring her none, and Hepsy she’ll be in my har,—what’s left on’t,” said Sam, taking off his old torn hat, and rubbing the loose shock of brash and grizzled hair.

So we turned and made a *détour*, leaving the bull on the right, though we longed amazingly to have a bout with him, for the fun of the thing, and mentally resolved to try it when our mentor was not round.

It all comes back to me again, — the image of that huckleberry-pasture, interwoven with fragrance of sweet-fern, and the ground under our feet embroidered with star-moss and wintergreen, or foamy patches of mossy frost-work, that crushed and crackled delightfully beneath our feet. Every now and then a tall, straight fire-lily — black, spotted in its centre — rose like a little jet of flame ; and we gathered it eagerly, though the fierce August sun wilted it in our hands. The huckleberry-bushes, bending under their purple weight, we gathered in large armfuls, and took them under the shadow of the pine-trees, that we might strip them at our leisure, without being scorched by the intense glare of the sun. Armful after armful we carried and deposited in the shade, and then sat down to the task of picking them off into our pails. It was one of those New-England days hotter than the tropics. Not a breath of air was stirring, not a bird sang a note, not a sound was heard, except the drowsy grating of the locusts.

“ Well, now, Sam, now tell us that story about the bull.”

“ Lordy massy, how hot 'tis ! ” said Sam, lying

back, and resting on the roots of a tree, with his hands folded under his head. "I'm all in a drip of sweat."

"Well, Sam, we'll pick off your berries, if you'll talk."

"Wall, wall, be kerful yer don't git no green ones in among 'em, else Hepsy 'll be down on me. She's drefful partikelar, she is. Every thing has to be jest so. Ef it ain't, you'll hear on't. Lordy massy! boys, she's always telling me I don't do nothin' for the support of the family. I leave it to you if I didn't ketch her a nice mess o' fish a Tuesday. I tell her folks can't expect to roll in money, and allers to have every thing jess 'z they want it. We brought nothin' into the world with us, and it's sartain we ken carry nothin' out; and, having food and raiment, we ought to be content. We have ben better off'n we be now. Why, boys, I've seen the time that I've spent thirty-seven cents a week for nutmegs; but Hepsy hain't no gratitude: such folks hez to be brought down. Take care, now, yer ain't a-putting green ones in; be yer?"

"Sam, we sha'n't put in any at all, if you don't tell us that story."

“ Lordy massy ! you young ones, there ain’t never no contentin’ yer, ef a fellow was to talk to the millennium. Wonder now if there is going to be any millennium. Wish I’d waited, and been born in them days, ’spect things would a sorter come along easier. Wall, I shall git through some way, I s’pose.”

“ Sam,” said I, sitting back, “ we’re putting all our berries into your pail ; and, if you don’t begin to tell us a story, we won’t do it.”

“ Lordy massy ! boys, I’m kind o’ collectin’ my ideas. Ye have to talk a while to git a-goin’, everybody does. Wal, about this ’ere story. Ye ’member that old brown house, up on the hill there, that we saw when we come round the corner ? That ’are was where old Mump Moss used to live. Old Mump was consid’able of a nice man : he took in Ike Sanders, Mis’ Moss’s sister’s boy, to help him on the farm, and did by him pretty much ez he did by his own. Bill Moss, Mump’s boy, he was a contrary kind o’ critter, and he was allers a-hectorin’ Ike. He was allers puttin’ off the heaviest end of every thing on to him. He’d shirk his work, and git

it off on to Ike every way he could. And he allers threw it up at him that he was eatin' his father's bread; and he watched every mouthful he ate, as if he hated to see it go down. Wal, ye see, for all that, Ike he growed up tall and strong, and a real handsome young feller; and everybody liked him. And Bill he was so gritty and contrary, that his own mother and sisters couldn't stan' him; and he was allers a-flingin' it up at 'em that they liked Ike more'n they did him. Finally his mother she said to him one day, 'Why shouldn't I,' sez she, 'when Ike's allers pleasant to me, and doin' every thing he ken fur me, and you don't do nothin' but scold.' That 'are, you see, was a kind o' home-thrust, and Bill he didn't like Ike a bit the better for that. He did every thing he could to plague him, and hector him, and sarcumvent him, and set people agin him.

“Wal, ye see, 'twas the old story about Jacob and Laban over agin. Every thing that Ike put his hand to kind o' prospered. Everybody liked him, everybody hed a good word for him, everybody helped grease his wheels. Wal, come time wher he was twenty-one, old Mump he gin him a settin'.

out. He gin him a freedom suit o' clothes, and he gin him a good cow, and Mis' Moss she knit him up a lot o' stockings, and the gals they made him up his shirts. Then, Ike he got a place with Squire Wells, and got good wages; and he bought a little bit o' land, with a house on it, on Squire Wells's place, and took a mortgage on't, to work off. He used to work his own land, late at night and early in the mornin', over and above givin' good days' works to the squire; and the old squire he sot all the world by him, and said he hedn't hed sich a man to work since he didn't know when.

“Wal, a body might ha' thought that when Bill had a got him out o' the house, he might ha' ben satisfied, but he wasn't. He was an ugly fellow, Bill Moss was; and a body would ha' thought that every thing good that happened to Ike was jest so much took from him. Come to be young men, growed up together, and waitin' on the gals round, Ike he was pretty apt to cut Bill out. Yer see, though Bill was goin' to have the farm, and all old Mump's money, he warn't pleasant-spoken; and so, when the gals got a chance, they'd allers rather go with Ike than

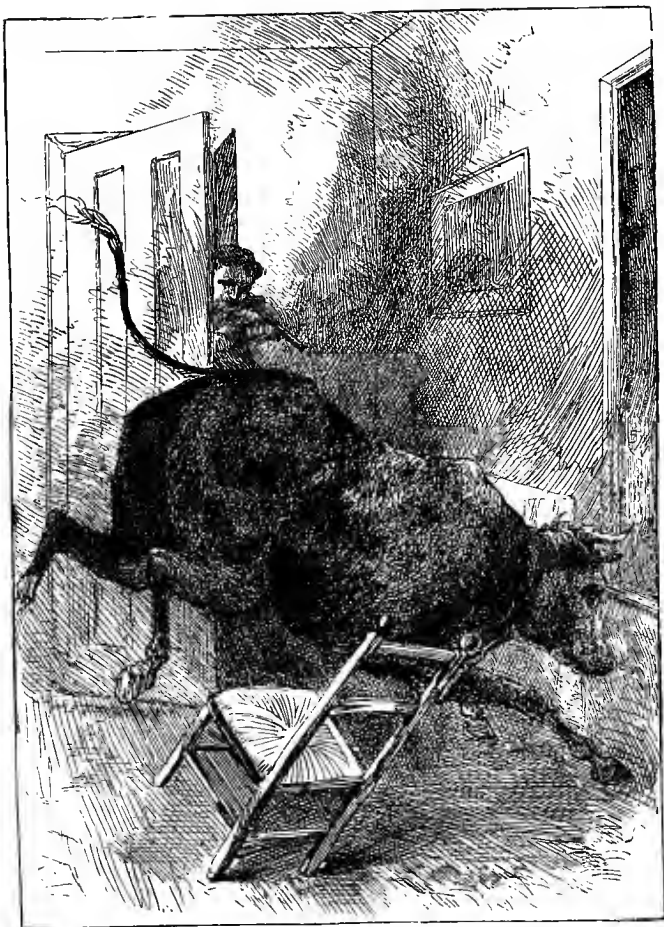
him. Finally, there was Delily Sawin, she was about the handsomest girl there was round, and she hed all the fellers arter her; and her way was to speak 'em all fair, and keep 'em all sort o' waitiu' and hopin', till she got ready to make her mind up. She'd entertain Bill Saturday night, and she'd tell Ike he might come Sunday night; and so Ike he was well pleased, and Bill he growled

“Wal, there come along a gret cattle-show. Squire Wells he got it up: it was to be the grettest kind of a time, and Squire Wells he give money fur prizes. There was to be a prize on the best cow, and the best bull, and the best ox, and the best horse; and the biggest punkins and squashes and beets, and there was a prize for the best loaf o' bread, and the best pair o' stockin's, and the handsomest bed-quilt, and the rest o' women's work. Wal, yer see, there was a gret to-do about the cattle-show; and the wagons they came in from all around, — ten miles; and the gals all dressed up in their best bunnits, and they had a ball in the evenin' Wal, ye see, it so happened that Bill and Ike each on 'em sent a bull to the cattle-show; and Ike's buli

took the prize. That put the cap-sheaf on for Bill. He was jest about as much riled as a feller could be; and that evenin' Delily she danced with Ike twice as many times ez she did with him. Wal, Bill he got it round among the fellers that the jedges hed been partial; and he said, if them bulls was put together, his bull would whip Ike's all to thunder. Wal, the fellers thought 'twould be kind o' fun to try 'em, and they put Ike up to it. And finally 'twas agreed that Ike's bull should be driv over to old Mump's; and the Monday after the cattle-show, they should let 'em out into the meadow together and see which was the strongest. So there was a Sunday the bulls they were both put up together in the same barn; and the 'greement was, they wasn't to be looked at nor touched till the time come to turn 'em out.

“Come Sunday mornin', they got up the wagon to go to meetin'; and Mis' Moss and the gals and old Mump, they was all ready; and the old yaller dog he was standin' waitin' by the wagon, and Bill warn't nowhere to be found. So they sent one o' the girls up chamber to see what'd got him; and there he was a-lyin' on the bed, and said he'd got a drefful head-

ache, and didn't think he could go to meetin'. Wal, the second bell was a-tollin', and they had to drive off without him: they never mistrusted but what 'twas jest so. Wal, yer see, boys, 'twas that 'are kind o' Sunday headache that sort o' gets better when the folks is all fairly into meetin'. So, when the wagon was fairly out o' sight, Bill he thought he'd jest go and have a peek at them bulls. Wal, he looked and he peeked, and finally he thought they looked so sort o' innocent 'twouldn't do no harm to jest let 'em have a little run in the cow-yard aforehand. He kind o' wanted to see how they was likely to cut up. Now, ye see, the mischief about bulls is, that a body never knows what they's goin' to do, 'cause whatever notion takes 'em allers comes into their heads so kind o' suddan, and it's jest a word and a blow with 'em. Wal, so fust he let out his bull, and then he went in and let out Ike's. Wal, the very fust thing that critter did he run up to Bill's bull, full tilt, and jest gin one rip with his horns right in the side of him, and knocked him over and killed him. Didn't die right off, but he was done for; and Bill he gin a yell, and run right up and hit him with a stick, and



"He bethought him of old Mump's gun." — Page 187.

the old feller turned right round, and come at *him*. I tell you, Bill he turned and made a straight coat-tail, rippin' and peelin' it towards the house, and the bull tearin' on right arter him. Into the kitchen he went, and he hedn't no time to shut the door, and the bull arter him; and into the keepin'-room, and the bull arter him there. And he hedn't but jest time to git up the chamber-stairs, when he heard the old feller roarin' and tearin' round there like all natur. Fust he went to the lookin'-glass, and smashed that all to pieces. Then he histed the table over, and he rattled and smashed the chairs round, and made such a roarin' and noise, ye'd ha' thought there was seven devils there; and in the midst of it Bill he looked out of the window, and see the wagon a-comin' back; and 'Lordy massy!' he thought to himself, 'the bull'll kill every one on 'em,' and he run to the window and yelled and shouted, and they saw him, and thought the house must be afire. Finally, he bethought him of old Mump's gun, and he run round and got it, and poked it through a crack of the chamber-door, and fired off bang! and shot him dead, jest as Mis' Moss and the girls was comin' into the kitchen-door.

“Wal, there was, to be sure, the ’bomination o’ desolation when they come in and found every thing all up in a heap and broke to pieces, and the old critter a-kickin’ and bleedin’ all over the carpet, and Bill as pale as his shirt-tail on the chamber-stairs. They had an awful mess on’t; and there was the two bulls dead and to be took care uv.

“‘Wal, Bill,” said his father, “I hope yer satisfied now. All that comes o’ stayin’ to home from meetin’, and keepin’ temporal things in yer head all day Sunday. You’ve lost your own bull, you’ve got Ike’s to pay for, and ye’ll have the laugh on yer all round the country.’

“‘I expect, father, we ken corn the meat,’ says Mis’ Moss, ‘and maybe the hide’ll sell for something,’ sez she; for she felt kind o’ tender for Bill, and didn’t want to bear down too hard on him.

“Wal, the story got round, and everybody was a-throwin’ it up at Bill; and Delily, in partikular, hectorred him about it till he wished the bulls had been in the Red Sea afore he’d ever seen one on ’em. Wal, it really driv him out o’ town, and he went off out West to settle, and nobody missed him much

and Ike he married Delily, and they grew from better to better, till now they own jest about as pretty a farm as there is round. Yer remember that white house with green blinds, that we passed when we was goin' to the trout-brook? Wal, that 'ere's the one."



HOW TO FIGHT THE DEVIL.



LOOK here, boys," said Sam, "don't you want to go with me up to the Devil's Den this arfternoon?"

"Where is the Devil's Den," said I, with a little awe.

"Wal, it's a longer tramp than I've ever took ye. It's clear up past the pickereel pond, and beyond old Skunk John's pasture lot. It's a 'mazin' good place for raspberries shouldn't wonder if we should get two three quarts there. Great rocks there higher 'n yer head; kinder solemn, 'tis."

This was a delightful and seductive account, and we arranged for a walk that very afternoon.

In almost every New-England village the person

ality of Satan has been acknowledged by calling by his name some particular rock or cave, or other natural object whose singularity would seem to suggest a more than mortal occupancy. "The Devil's Punch-bowl," "The Devil's Wash-bowl," "The Devil's Kettle," "The Devil's Pulpit," and "The Devil's Den," have been designations that marked places or objects of some striking natural peculiarity. Often these are found in the midst of the most beautiful and romantic scenery, and the sinister name seems to have no effect in lessening its attractions. To me, the very idea of going to the Devil's Den was full of a pleasing horror. When a boy, I always lived in the shadowy edge of that line which divides spirit land from mortal life, and it was my delight to walk among its half lights and shadows. The old graveyard where, side by side, mouldered the remains of Indian sachems and the ancients of English blood, was my favorite haunt. I loved to sit on the graves while the evening mists arose from them, and to fancy cloudy forms waving and beckoning. To me, this spirit land was my only refuge from the dry details of a hard, prosaic life. The schoolroom — with its hard seats rudely fashioned

from slabs of rough wood, with its clumsy desks, hacked and ink-stained, with its unintelligible textbooks and its unsympathetic teacher — was to me a prison out of whose weary windows I watched the pomp and glory of nature, — the free birds singing, the clouds sailing, the trees waving and whispering, --- and longed, as earnestly as ever did the Psalmist, to flee far away, and wander in the wilderness.

Hence, no joy of after life — nothing that the world has now to give — can equal that joyous sense of freedom and full possession which came over me on Saturday afternoons, when I started off on a tramp with the world all before me, — the mighty, unexplored world of mysteries and possibilities, bounded only by the horizon. Ignorant alike of all science, neither botanist nor naturalist, I was studying at first-hand all that lore out of which science is made. Every plant and flower had a familiar face to me, and said something to my imagination. I knew where each was to be found, its time of coming and going, and met them year after year as returning friends.

So it was with joyous freedom that we boys ran

bled off with Sam this afternoon, intent to find the Devil's Den. It was a ledge of granite rocks rising in the midst of a grove of pines and white birches. The ground was yellow and slippery with the fallen needles of the pines of other days, and the glistening white stems of the birches shone through the shadows like ivory pillars. Underneath the great granite ledges, all sorts of roots and plants grappled and kept foothold; and whole armies of wild raspberries matured their fruit, rounder and juicier for growing in the shade.

In one place yawned a great rift, or cavern, as if the rocks had been violently twisted and wrenched apart, and a mighty boulder lodging in the rift had roofed it over, making a cavern of most seductive darkness and depth. This was the Devil's Den; and after we had picked our pail full of berries, we sat down there to rest.

“Sam, do you suppose the Devil ever was here?” said I. “What do they call this his den for?”

“Massy, child! that 'are was in old witch times. I'here used to be witch meetins' held here, and awful doins'; they used to have witch sabba' days and

witch sacraments, and sell their souls to the old boy."

"What should they want to do that for?"

"Wal, sure enough; what was it for? I can't make out that the Devil ever gin 'em any thing, any on 'em. They warn't no richer, nor didn't get no more 'n this world than the rest; and they was took and hung; and then ef they went to torment after that, they hed a pretty bad bargain on't, I say."

"Well, people don't do such things any more, do they?" said I.

"No," said Sam. "Since the gret fuss and row-dedow about it, it's kind o' died out; but there's those, I s'pose, that hez dealins' with the old boy. Folks du say that old Ketury was a witch, and that, ef 't ben in old times, she'd a hed her neck stretched; but she lived and died in peace."

"But do you think," said I, now proposing the question that lay nearest my heart, "that the Devil cau hurt us?"

"That depends consid'able on how you take him," said Sam. "Ye see, come to a straight out-an'-out fight with him, he'll git the better on yer."

“ But,” said I, “ Christian did fight Apollyon, and got him down too.”

I had no more doubt in those days that this was an historic fact than I had of the existence of Romulus and Remus and the wolf.

“ Wal, that 'ere warn't jest like real things: they say that 'ere's an allegory. But I'll tell ye how old Sarah Bunganuck fit the Devil, when he 'peared to her. Ye see, old Sarah she was one of the converted Injuns, and a good old critter she was too; worked hard, and got her livin' honest. She made baskets, and she made brooms, and she used to pick young wintergreen and tie it up in bunches, and dig sassafras and ginseng to make beer; and she got her a little bit o' land, right alongside o' Old Black Hoss John's white-birch wood-lot.

“ Now, I've heerd some o' these 'ere modern ministers that come down from Cambridge college, and are larnt about every thing in creation, they say there ain't no devil, and the reason on't is, 'cause there can't be none. These 'ere fellers is so sort o' green!—they don't mean no harm, but they don't know nothin' about nobody that does. If they'd ha'

known old Black Hoss John, they'd ha' been putty sure there was a devil. He was jest the crossdest, ugliest critter that ever ye see, and he was ugly jest for the sake o' ugliness. He couldn't bear to let the boys pick huckleberries in his paster lots, when he didn't pick 'em himself; and he was allers jawin' me 'cause I would go trout-fishin' in one o his pasters. Jest ez if the trout that swims warn't the Lord's, and jest ez much mine as his. He grudged every critter every thing; and if he'd ha' hed his will and way, every bird would ha' fell down dead that picked up a worm on his grounds. He was jest as nippin' as a black frost. Old Black Hoss didn't git drunk in a regerlar way, like Uncle Eph and Toddy Whitney, and the rest o' them boys. But he jest sot at home, a-soakin' on cider, till he was crosser'n a bear with a sore head. Old Black Hoss hed a special spite agin old Sarah. He said she was an old witch and an old thief, and that she stole things off'n his grounds, when everybody knew that she was a regerlar church-member, and as decent an old critter as there was goin'. As to her stealin' she didn't do nothin' but pick huckleberries and

grapes, and git chesnuts and wannuts, and butter-nuts, and them 'ere wild things that's the Lord's, grow on whose land they will, and is free to all. I've hearn 'em tell that, over in the old coutry, the poor was kept under so, that they couldn't shoot a bird, nor ketch a fish, nor gather no nuts, nor do nothin' to keep from starvin', 'cause the quality folks they thought they owned every thing, 'way down to the middle of the earth and clear up to the stars. We never hed no sech doin's this side of the water, thank the Lord! We've allers been free to have the chesnuts and the wannuts and the grapes and the huckleberries and the strawberries, ef we could git 'em, and ketch fish when and where we was a mind to. Lordy massy! your grandthur's old Cesar, he used to call the pond his pork-pot. He'd jest go down and throw in a line and ketch his dinner. Wal, Old Black Hoss he know'd the law was so, and he couldn't do nothin' agin her by law; but he sarved her out every mean trick he could think of. He used to go and stan' and lean over her garden-gate and jaw at her an hour at a time; but old Sarah she had the Injun in her; she didn't run to talk

much: she used to jest keep on with her weedin' and her work, jest's if he warn't there, and that made Old Black Hoss madder'n ever; and he thought he'd try and frighten her off'n the ground, by makin' on her believe he was the Devil. So one time, when he'd been killin' a beef critter, they took off the skin with the horns and all on; and Old Black Hoss he says to Toddy and Eph and Loker, ' You jest come up to-night, and see how I'll frighten old Sarah Bungnuck.'

“ Wal, Toddy and Eph and Loker, they hedn't no better to do, and they thought they'd jest go round and see. Ye see 'twas a moonlight night, and old Sarah — she was an industrious critter — she was cuttin' white-birch brush for brooms in the paster-lot. Wal, Old Black Hoss he wrapped the critter's skin round him, with the horns on his head, and come and stood by the fence, and begun to roar and make a noise. Old Sarah she kept right on with her work, cuttin' her brush and pilin' on't up, and jest let him roar. Wal, Old Black Hoss felt putty foolish, 'specially ez the fellers were waitin' to see how she took it. So he calls out in a grum voice, —



“Wal, I’m the Devil, sez he.” — Page 199.

“ ‘ Woman, don’t yer know who I be ? ’ ”

“ ‘ No,’ says she quite quiet, ‘ I don’t know who yer be.’ ”

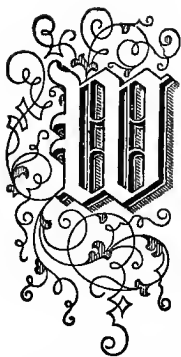
“ ‘ Wal, I’m the Devil,’ sez he.

“ ‘ Ye be ? ’ says old Sarah. ‘ Poor old critter, how I pity ye ! ’ and she never gin him another word, but jest bundled up her broom-stuff, and took it on her back and walked off, and Old Black Hoss he stood there mighty foolish with his skin and horns ; and so he had the laugh agin him, ’cause Eph and Loker they went and told the story down to the tavern, and he felt awful cheap to think old Sarah had got the upper hands on him.

“ Wal, ye see, boys, that ’ere’s jest the way to fight the Devil. Jest keep straight on with what ye’re doin’, and don’t ye mind him, and he can’t do nothin’ to ye.”



LAUGHIN' IN MEETIN'.



WE were in disgrace, we boys ; and the reason of it was this : we had laughed out in meeting-time ! To be sure, the occasion was a trying one, even to more disciplined nerves. Parson Lothrop had exchanged pulpits with Parson Summeral, of North Wearem.

Now, Parson Summeral was a man in the very outset likely to provoke the risibles of unspiritualized juveniles. He was a thin, wiry, frisky little man, in a powdered white wig, black tights, and silk stockings, with bright knee-buckles and shoe-buckles ; with round, dark, snapping eyes ; and a curious, high, cracked, squeaking voice, the very first tones of which made all the children stare and giggle. The news

that Parson Summereal was going to preach in our village spread abroad among us as a prelude to something funny. It had a flavor like the charm of circus-acting; and, on the Sunday morning of our story, we went to the house of God in a very hilarious state, all ready to set off in a laugh on the slightest provocation.

The occasion was not long wanting. Parson Lothrop had a favorite dog yclept Trip, whose behavior in meeting was notoriously far from that edifying pattern which befits a minister's dog on Sundays. Trip was a nervous dog, and a dog that never could be taught to conceal his emotions or to respect conventionalities. If any thing about the performance in the singers' seat did not please him, he was apt to express himself in a lugubrious howl. If the sermon was longer than suited him, he would gape with such a loud creak of his jaws as would arouse everybody's attention. If the flies disturbed his afternoon's nap, he would give sudden snarls or snaps; or, if anything troubled his dreams, he would bark out in his sleep in a manner not only to dispel his own slumbers, but those of certain worthy deacons and old ladies

whose sanctuary repose was thereby sorely broken and troubled. For all these reasons, Madame Lotherop had been forced, as a general thing, to deny Trip the usual sanctuary privileges of good family dogs in that age, and shut him up on Sundays to private meditation. Trip, of course, was only the more set on attendance, and would hide behind doors, jump out of windows, sneak through by-ways and alleys, and lie hid till the second bell had done tolling, when suddenly he would appear in the broad aisle, innocent and happy, and take his seat as composedly as any member of the congregation.

Imagine us youngsters on the *qui vive* with excitement at seeing Parson Summeral frisk up into the pulpit with all the vivacity of a black grasshopper. We looked at each other, and giggled very cautiously, with due respect to Aunt Lois's sharp observation.

At first, there was only a mild, quiet simmering of giggle, compressed decorously within the bounds of propriety; and we pursed our muscles up with stringent resolution, whenever we caught the apprehensive eye of our elders.

But when, directly after the closing notes of the

tolling second bell, Master Trip walked gravely up the front aisle, and, seating himself squarely in front of the pulpit, raised his nose with a critical air toward the scene of the forthcoming performance, it was too much for us: the repression was almost convulsive. Trip wore an alert, attentive air, befitting a sound, orthodox dog, who smells a possible heresy, and deems it his duty to watch the performances narrowly.

Evidently he felt called upon to see who and what were to occupy that pulpit in his master's absence.

Up rose Parson Summeral; and up went Trip's nose, vibrating with intense attention.

The parson began in his high-cracked voice to intone the hymn, —

“ Sing to the Lord aloud,”

when Trip broke into a dismal howl.

The parson went on to give directions to the deacon, in the same voice in which he had been reading, so that the whole effect of the performance was somewhat as follows: —

“ ‘ Sing to the Lord aloud.’ ”

“ (Please to turn out that dog), —

“ ‘ And make a joyful noise.’ ”

The dog was turned out, and the choir did their best to make a joyful noise ; but we boys were upset for the day, delivered over to the temptations of Satan, and plunged in waves and billows of hysterical giggle, from which neither winks nor frowns from Aunt Lois, nor the awful fear of the tithing-man, nor the comforting bits of fennel and orange-peel passed us by grandmother, could recover us.

Everybody felt, to be sure, that here was a trial that called for some indulgence. Hard faces, even among the stoniest saints, betrayed a transient quiver of the risible muscles ; old ladies put up their fans ; youths and maidens in the singers' seat laughed outright ; and, for the moment, a general snicker among the children was pardoned. But I was one of that luckless kind, whose nerves, once set in vibration, could not be composed. When the reign of gravity and decorum had returned, Harry and I sat by each other, shaking with suppressed laughter. Every thing in the subsequent exercises took a funny turn

and in the long prayer, when everybody else was still and decorous, the whole scene came over me with such overpowering force, that I exploded with laughter, and had to be taken out of meeting and marched home by Aunt Lois, as a convicted criminal. What especially moved her indignation was, that, the more she rebuked and upbraided, the more I laughed, till the tears rolled down my cheeks; which Aunt Lois construed into wilful disrespect to her authority, and resented accordingly.

By Sunday evening, as we gathered around the fire, the re-action from undue gayety to sobriety had taken place; and we were in a pensive and penitent state. Grandmother was gracious and forgiving; but Aunt Lois still preserved that frosty air of reprobation which she held to be a salutary means of quickening our consciences for the future. It was, therefore, with unusual delight that we saw our old friend Sam come in, and sit himself quietly down on the block in the chimney corner. With Sam we felt assured of indulgence and patronage; for, though always rigidly moral and instructive in his turn of mind, he had that fellow-feeling for transgressors which is

characteristic of the loose-jointed, easy-going style of his individuality.

“Lordy massy, boys — yis,” said Sam virtuously, in view of some of Aunt Lois’s thrusts, “ye ought never to laugh nor cut up in meetin’; that ’are’s so: but then there is times when the best on us gets took down. We gets took unawares, ye see, — even ministers does. Yis, natur’ will git the upper hand afore they know it.”

“Why, Sam, *ministers* don’t ever laugh in meetin’! do they?”

We put the question with wide eyes. Such a supposition bordered on profanity, we thought: it was approaching the sin of Uzzah, who unwarily touched the ark of the Lord.

“Laws, yes. Why, heven’t you never heard how there was a council held to try Parson Morrel for laughin’ out in prayer-time?”

“Laughing in prayer-time!” we both repeated, with uplifted hands and eyes.

My grandfather’s mild face became luminous with a suppressed smile, which brightened it as the moon does a cloud; but he said nothing.

“Yes, yes,” said my grandmother, “that affair did make a dreadful scandal in the time on’t! But Parson Morrel was a good man; and I’m glad the council wasn’t hard on him.”

“Wal,” said Sam Lawson, “after all, it was more Ike Babbit’s fault than ’twas anybody’s. Ye see, Ike he was allers for gettin’ what he could out o’ the town; and he would feed his sheep on the meetin’-house green. Somehow or other, Ike’s fences allers contrived to give out, come Sunday, and up would come his sheep; and Ike was too pious to drive ’em back Sunday, and so there they was. He was talked to enough about it: ’cause, ye see, to hev sheep and lambs a ba-a-in’ and a blatin’ all prayer and sermon time wa’n’t the thing. ’Member that ’are old meetin’-house up to the North End, down under Blueberry Hill, the land sort o’ sloped down, so as a bcdy hed to come into the meetin’-house steppin’ down instead o’ up.

“Fact was, they said ’twas put there ’cause the land wa’n’t good for nothin’ else; and the folks thought puttin’ a meetin’-house on’t would be a clear savin’. But Parson Morrel he didn’t like it, and

was free to tell 'em his mind on't, — that 'twas like bringin' the lame and the blind to the Lord's sarvice but there 'twas.

“ There wa'n't a better minister, nor no one more set by in all the State, than Parson Morrel. His doctrines was right up and down, good and sharp ; and he give saints and sinners their meat in due season, and for consolin' and comfortin' widders and orphans, Parson Morrel hedn't his match. The women sot lots by him ; and he was allus' ready to take tea round, and make things pleasant and comfortable ; and he hed a good story for every one, and a word for the children, and maybe an apple or a cookey in his pocket for 'em. Wal, you know there an't no pleas-in' everybody ; and ef Gabriel himself, right down out o' heaven, was to come and be a minister, I expect there'd be a pickin' at his wings, and sort o'fault-findin'. Now, Aunt Jerushy Scran and Aunt Polly Hokun they sed Parson Morrel wa'n't solemn enough. Ye see, there's them that thinks that a minister ought to be jest like the town hearse, so that ye think of death, judgment, and eternity, and nothin else, when ye see him round ; and ef they see a man

rosy and chipper, and hevin' a pretty nice, sociable sort of a time, why they say he an't spiritooal minded. But, in my times, I've seen ministers the most awakenin' kind in the pulpit that was the liveliest when they was out on't. There is a time to laugh, Scriptur' says; tho' some folks never seem to remember that 'are."

"But, Sam, how came you to say it was Ike Babbit's fault? What was it about the sheep?"

"Oh, wal, yis! I'm a comin' to that 'are. It was all about them sheep. I expect they was the instrument the Devil sot to work to tempt Parson Morrel to laugh in prayer-time.

"Ye see, there was old Dick, Ike's bell-wether, was the fightin'est old crittur that ever yer see. Why, Dick would butt at his own shadder; and everybody said it was a shame the old crittur should be left to run loose, 'cause he run at the children, and scared the women half out their wits. Wal, I used to live out in that parish in them days. And Lem Sudoc and I used to go out sparkin' Sunday nights, to see the Larkin gals; and we had to go right 'cross the lot where Dick was: so we used to go and stand at the

fence, and call. And Dick would see us, and put down his head, and run at us full chisel, and come bunt agin the fence; and then I'd ketch him by the horns, and hold him while Lem run and got over the fence t'other side the lot; and then I'd let go: and Lem would holler, and shake a stick at him, and away he'd go full butt at Lem; and Lem would ketch his horns, and hold him till I came over, — tha' was the way we managed Dick; but, I tell you, ef he come sudden up behind a fellow, he'd give him a butt in the small of his back that would make him run on all fours one while. He was a great rogue, — Dick was. Wal, that summer, I remember they hed old Deacon Titkins for tithing-man; and I tell you he give it to the boys lively. There wa'n't no sleepin' nor no playin'; for the deacon hed eyes like a gimblet, and he was quick as a cat, and the youngsters hed to look out for themselves. It did really seem as if the deacon was like them four beasts in the Revelations that was full o' eyes behind and before; for which ever way he was standin', if you gave only a wink, he was down on you, and hit you a tap with his stick. I know once Lem Sudoc jist wrote two words in the psalm-book

and passed to Kesiah Larkin; and the deacon give him such a tap that Lem grew red as a beet, and vowed he'd be up with him some day for that.

“ Well, Lordy Massy, folks that is so chipper and high steppin' has to hev their come downs; and the deacon he hed to hev his.

“ That 'are Sunday, — I 'member it now jest as well as if 'twas yesterday, — the parson he give us his gre't sermon, reconcilin' decrees and free agency: everybody said that 'are sermon was a masterpiece. He preached it up to Cambridge at Commencement, that year. Wal, it so happened it was one o' them bilin' hot days that come in August, when you can fairly hear the huckleberries a sizzlin' and cookin' on the bushes, and the locust keeps a gratin' like a red-hot saw. Wal, such times, decrees or no decrees, the best on us will get sleepy. The old meetin'-house stood right down at the foot of a hill that kep' off all the wind; and the sun blazed away at them gre't west winders: and there was pretty sleepy times there. Wal, the deacon he flew round a spell, and woke up the children, and tapped the boys on the head, and kep' every thing straight as he could, till t'ie sermor

was most through, when he raily got most tuckered out; and he took a chair, and he sot down in the door right opposite the minister, and fairly got asleep himself, jest as the minister got up to make the last prayer.

“Wal, Parson Morrel hed a way o’ prayin’ with his eyes open. Folks said it wa’n’t the best way: but it was Parson Morrel’s way, anyhow: and so, as he was prayin’, he couldn’t help seein’ that Deacon Tinkins was a noddin’ and a bobbin’ out toward the place where old Dick was feedin’ with the sheep, front o’ the meetin’-house door.

“Lem and me we was sittin’ where we could look out; and we jest sees old Dick stop feedin’ and look at the deacon. The deacon hed a little round head as smooth as an apple, with a nice powdered wig on it: and he sot there makin’ bobs and bows; and Dick begun to think it was suthin sort o’ pussonal. Lem and me was sittin’ jest where we could look out and see the hull picter; and Lem was fit to split.

“‘Good, now,’ says he: ‘that crittur’ll pay the deacon off lively, pretty soon.’

“The deacon bobbed his head a spell; and old Dick



"And knocked him head over heels into the broad aisle."

he shook his horns, and stamped at him sort o' threatenin'. Finally the deacon he give a great bow, and brought his head right down at him; and old Dick he sot out full tilt and come down on him ker chunk, and knocked him head over heels into the broad aisle: and his wig flew one way and he t'other; and Dick made a lunge at it, as it flew, and carried it off on his horns.

“Wal, you may believe, that broke up the meetin' for one while: for Parson Morrel laughed out; and all the gals and boys they stomped and roared. And the old deacon he got up and begun rubbin' his shins, 'cause he didn't see the joke on't.

“‘You don't orter laugh,’ says he: ‘it's no laughin' matter; it's a solemn thing,’ says he. ‘I might hev been sent into 'tarnity by that darned crittur,’ says he. Then they all roared and haw-hawed the more, to see the deacon dancin' round with his little shiny head, so smooth a fly would trip up on't. ‘I believe, my soul, you'd laugh to see me in my grave,’ says he.

“Wal, the truth on't was, 'twas jist one of them bustin' up times that natur has, when there an't

nothin' for it but to give in: 'twas jest like the ice breakin' up in the Charles River,—it all come at once, and no whoa to 't. Sunday or no Sunday, sin or no sin, the most on 'em laughed till they cried, and couldn't help it.

“ But the deacon, he went home feelin' pretty sore about it. Lem Sudoc, he picked up his wig, and handed it to him. Says he, ‘ Old Dick was playin' tithin'-man, wa'n't he, deacon? Teach you to make allowance for other folks that get sleepy.’

“ Then Miss Titkins she went over to Aunt Jerushy Scran's and Aunt Polly Hokum's; and they hed a pot o' tea over it, and 'greed it was awful of Parson Morrel to set sich an example, and suthin' hed got to be done about it. Miss Hokum said she allers knew that Parson Morrel hedn't no spiritooality; and now it hed broke out into open sin, and led all the rest of 'em into it; and Miss Titkins, she said such a man wa'n't fit to preach; and Miss Hokum said she couldn't never hear him agin: and the next Sunday the deacon and his wife they hitched up and driv eight miles over to Parson Lothrop's and took Aunt Polly on the back seat.

“Wal, the thing growed and growed, till it seemed as if there wa'n't nothin' else talked about, 'cause Aunt Polly and Miss Titkins and Jerushy Scran they didn't do nothin' but talk about it; and that sot everybody else a-talkin'.

“Finally, it was 'greed they must hev a council to settle the hash. So all the wimmen they went to choppin' mince, and makin' up pumpkin pies and cranberry tarts, and b'ilin' doughnuts,—gettin' ready for the ministers and delegates; 'cause councils always eats powerful: and they hed quite a stir, like a general trainin'. The hosses they was hitched all up and down the stalls, a-stompin' and switchin' their tails; and all the wimmen was a-talkin'; and they hed up everybody round for witnesses. And finally Parson Morrel he says, 'Brethren,' says he, 'jest let me tell you the story jest as it happened; and, if you don't every one of you laugh as hard as I did, why, then, I'll give up.'

“The parson he was a master-hand at settin' off a story; and, afore he'd done, he got 'em all in sich a roar they didn't know where to leave off. Finally, they give sentence that there hedn't no temptation

took him but such as is common to man ; but they advised him afterwards allers to pray with his eyes shet ; and the parson he confessed he orter 'a done it, and meant to do better in future : and so they settled it.

“ So, boys,” said Sam, who always drew a moral, “ ye see, it larns you, you must take care what ye look at, ef ye want to keep from laughin' in meetin' . ’



TOM TOOTHACRE'S GHOST STORY.



"WHAT is it about that old house in Sherbourne?" said Aunt Nabby to Sam Lawson, as he sat drooping over the coals of a great fire one October evening.

Aunt Lois was gone to Boston on a visit; and, the smart spice of her scepticism being absent, we felt the more freedom to start our story-teller on one of his legends.

Aunt Nabby sat trotting her knitting-needles on a blue-mixed yarn stocking. Grandmamma was knitting in unison at the other side of the fire. Grandfather sat studying "The Boston Courier." The wind outside was sighing in fitful wails, creaking the pantry-doors, occasionally puffing in a

vicious gust down the broad throat of the chimney. It was a drizzly, sleety evening; and the wet lilac-bushes now and then rattled and splashed against the window as the wind moaned and whispered through them.

We boys had made preparation for a comfortable evening. We had enticed Sam to the chimney corner, and drawn him a mug of cider. We had set down a row of apples to roast on the hearth, which even now were giving faint sighs and sputters as their plump sides burst in the genial heat. The big oak back-log simmered and bubbled, and distilled large drops down amid the ashes; and the great hickory forestick had just burned out into solid bright coals, faintly skimmed over with white ashes. The whole area of the big chimney was full of a sleepy warmth and brightness just calculated to call forth fancies and visions. It only wanted somebody now to set Sam off; and Aunt Nabby broached the ever-interesting subject of haunted houses.

“Wal, now, Miss Badger,” said Sam, “I ben over there, and walked round that are house con

sid'able; and I talked with Granny Hokum and Aunt Polly, and they've putty much come to the conclusion that they'll hev to move out on't. Ye see these 'ere noises, they keep 'em awake nights; and Aunt Polly, she gets 'stericky; and Hannah Jane, she says, ef they stay in the house, *she* can't live with 'em no longer. And what can them lone women do without Hannah Jane? Why, Hannah Jane, she says these two months past she's seen a woman, regular, walking up and down the front hall between twelve and one o'clock at night; and it's jist the image and body of old Ma'am Tillotson, Parson Hokum's mother, that everybody know'd was a thunderin' kind o' woman, that kep' every thing in a muss while she was alive. What the old crittur's up to now there ain't no knowin'. Some folks seems to think it's a sign Granny Hokum's time's comin'. But Lordy massy! says she to me, says she, 'Why, Sam, I don't know nothin' what I've done, that Ma'am Tillotson should be set loose on me.' Anyway they've all got so narvy, that Jed Hokum has ben up from Needham, and is goin' to cart 'em all over to live with him. Jed

he's for hushin' on't up, 'cause he says it brings a bad name on the property.

"Wal, I talked with Jed about it; and says I to Jed, says I, 'Now, ef you'll take my advice, jist you give that are old house a regular overhaulin', and paint it over with tew coats o' paint, and that are'll clear 'em out, if any thing will. Ghosts is like bedbugs, — they can't stan' fresh paint,' says I. 'They allers clear out. I've seen it tried on a ship that got haunted.'"

"Why, Sam, do ships get haunted?"

"To be sure they do! — haunted the wust kind. Why, I could tell ye a story'd make your har rise on e'end, only I'm 'fraid of frightening boys when they're jist going to bed."

"Oh! you can't frighten Horace," said my grandmother. "He will go and sit out there in the graveyard till nine o'clock nights, spite of all I tell him."

"Do tell, Sam!" we urged. "What was it about the ship?"

Sam lifted his mug of cider, deliberately turned it round and round in his hands, eyed it affeo-

tionately, took a long drink, and set it down in front of him on the hearth, and began:—

“Ye ’member I telled you how I went to sea down East, when I was a boy, ’long with Tom Toothacre. Wal, Tom, he reeled off a yarn one night that was ’bout the toughest I ever hed the pullin’ on. And it come all straight, too, from Tom. ’Twa’n’t none o’ yer hearsay: ’twas what he seen with his own eyes. Now, there wa’n’t no nonsense ’bout Tom, not a bit on’t; and he wa’n’t afeard o’ the divil himse’f; and he ginally saw through things about as straight as things could be seen through. This ’ere happened when Tom was mate o’ ‘The Albatross,’ and they was a-runnin’ up to the Banks for a fare o’ fish. ‘The Albatross’ was as handsome a craft as ever ye see; and Cap’n Sim Wither- spoon, he was skipper—a rail nice likely man he was. I heard Tom tell this ’ere one night to the boys on ‘The Brilliant,’ when they was all a-settin round the stove in the cabin one foggy night that we was to anchor in Frenchman’s Bay, and all kind o’ layin’ off loose.

“Tom, he said they was having a famous run up

to the Banks. There was a spankin' southerly, that blew 'em along like all natur'; and they was hevin' the best kind of a time, when this 'ere southerly brought a pesky fog down on 'em, and it grew thicker than hasty-puddin'. Ye see, that are's the pester o' these 'ere southerlies: they's the biggest fog-breeders there is goin'. And so, putty soon, you couldn't see half ship's length afore you.

“Wal, they all was down to supper, except Dan Sawyer at the wheel, when there come sich a crash as if heaven and earth was a-splittin', and then a scrapin' and thump bumpin' under the ship, and gin 'em sich a h'ist that the pot o' beans went rollin', and brought up jam ag'in the bulk-head; and the fellers was keeled over,—men and pork and beans kinder permiscus.

“‘The divil!’ says Tom Toothacre, ‘we’ve run down somebody. Look out, up there!’

“Dan, he shoved the helm hard down, and put her up to the wind, and sung out, ‘Lordy massy! we’ve struck her right amidships!’

“‘Struck what?’ they all yelled, and tumbled up on deck.

“ ‘Why, a little schooner,’ says Dan. ‘Didn’t see her till we was right on her. She’s gone down tack and sheet. Look! there’s part o’ the wreck a-floating off: don’t ye see?’

“Wal, they didn’t see, ’cause it was so thick you couldn’t hardly see your hand afore your face. But they put about, and sent out a boat, and kind o’ sarched round; but, Lordy massy! ye might as well looked for a drop of water in the Atlantic Ocean. Whoever they was, it was all done gone and over with ’em for this life, poor critturs!

“Tom says they felt confoundedly about it; but what could they do? Lordy massy! what can any on us do? There’s places where folks jest lets go ’cause they hes to. Things ain’t as they want ’em, and they can’t alter ’em. Sailors ain’t so rough as they look: they’z feelin’ critturs, come to put things right to ’em. And there wasn’t one on ’em who wouldn’t ’a’ worked all night for a chance o’ saving some o’ them poor fellows. But there ’twas, and ’twan’t no use trying.

“Wal, so they sailed on · and by ’m by the wind kind o’ chopped round no’theast, and then come

round east, and sot in for one of them regular east blows and drizzles that takes the starch out o' fellers more'n a regular storm. So they concluded they might as well put into a little bay there, and come to anchor.

“So they sot an anchor-watch, and all turned in.

“Wal, now comes the particular curus part o' Tom's story; and it was more curus 'cause Tom was one that wouldn't 'a' believed no other man that had told it. Tom was one o' your sort of philosophers. He was fer lookin' into things, and wa'n't in no hurry 'bout believin'; so that this 'un was more 'markable on account of it's bein' Tom that seen it than ef it had ben others.

“Tom says that night he hed a pesky toothache that sort o' kep' grumblin' and jumpin' so he couldn't go to sleep; and he lay in his bunk, a-turnin' this way and that, till long past twelve o'clock.

“Tom had a 'thwart-ship bunk where he could see into every bunk on board, except Bob Coffin's and Bob was on the anchor-watch. Wal, he lay there, tryin' to go to sleep, hearin' the men snor'n

like bull-frogs in a swamp, and watchin' the lantern a-swingin' back and forward; and the sou'westers and pea-jackets were kinder throwin' their long shadders up and down as the vessel sort o' rolled and pitched, — for there was a heavy swell on, — and then he'd hear Bob Coffin tramp, tramp, trampin' overhead, — for Bob had a pretty heavy foot of his own, — and all sort o' mixed up together with Tom's toothache, so he couldn't get to sleep. Finally, Tom, he bit off a great chaw o' 'baccy, and got it well sot in his cheek, and kind o' turned over to lie on't, and ease the pain. Wal, he says he laid a spell, and dropped off in a sort o' doze, when he woke in sich a chill his teeth chattered, and the pain come on like a knife, and he bounccd over, thinking the fire had gone out in the stove.

“Wal, sure enough, he see a man a-crouchin' over the stove, with his back to him, a-stretchin' out his hands to warm 'em. He had on a sou'wester and a pea-jacket, with a red tippet round his neck; and his clothes was drippin' as if he'd just come in from a rain.

“‘What the divill!’ says Tom. And he riz right up, and rubbed his eyes. ‘Bill Bridges,’ says he, what shine be you up to now?’ For Bill was a master oneasy crittur, and allers a-gettin’ up and walkin’ nights; and Tom, he thought it was Bill. But in a minute he looked over, and there, sure enough, was Bill, fast asleep in his bunk, mouth wide open, snoring like a Jericho ram’s-horn. Tom looked round, and counted every man in his bunk, and then says he, ‘Who the devil is this? for there’s Bob Coffin on deck, and the rest is all here.’

“Wal, Tom wa’n’t a man to be put under too easy. He hed his thoughts about him allers; and the fust he thought in every pinch was what to do. So he sot considerin’ a minute, sort o’ winkin’ his eyes to be sure he saw straight, when, sure enough, there come another man backin’ down the companion-way.

“‘Wal, there’s Bob Coffin, anyhow,’ says Tom to himself. But no, the other man, he turned: Tom see his face; and, sure as you live, it was the face of a dead corpse. Its eyes was sot, and it jest

came as still across the cabin, and sot down by the stove, and kind o' shivered, and put out its hands as if it was gettin' warm.

"Tom said that there was a cold air round in the cabin, as if an iceberg was comin' near, and he felt cold chills running down his back; but he jumped out of his bunk, and took a step forward. 'Speak!' says he. 'Who be you? and what do you want?'

"They never spoke, nor looked up, but kept kind o' shivering and crouching over the stove.

"'Wal,' says Tom, 'I'll see who you be, anyhow.' And he walked right up to the last man that come in, and reached out to catch hold of his coat-collar; but his hand jest went through him like moonshine, and in a minute he all faded away; and when he turned round the other one was gone too. Tom stood there, looking this way and that; but there warn't nothing but the old stove, and the lantern swingin', and the men all snorin' round in their bunks. Tom, he sung out to Bob Coffin. 'Hullo, up there!' says he. But Bob never answered, and Tom, he went up, and found Bob down on his knees, his teeth a-chatterin' like a bag o' nails, trying to say

his prayers; and all he could think of was, 'Now I lay me,' and he kep' going that over and over. Ye see, boys, Bob was a drefful wicked, swearin' crittur, and hadn't said no prayers since he was tew years old, and it didn't come natural to him. Tom give a grip on his collar, and shook him. 'Hold yer yawp,' said he. 'What you howlin' about? What's up?'

"'Oh, Lordy massy!' says Bob, 'we're sent for, —all on us, —there's been two on 'em: both on 'em went right by me!'

"Wal, Tom, he hed his own thoughts; but he was bound to get to the bottom of things, anyway. Ef 'twas the devil, well and good—he wanted to know it. Tom jest wanted to hev the matter settled one way or t'other: so he got Bob sort o' stroked down, and made him tell what he saw.

"Bob, he stood to it that he was a-standin' right for'ard, a-leanin' on the windlass, and kind o' hummin' a tune, when he looked down, and see a sort o' queer light in the fog; and he went and look a look over the bows, when up came a man's head in a sort of sou'wester, and then a pair of

hands, and catched at the bob-stay; and then the hull figger of a man riz right out o' the water, and clim up on the martingale till he could reach the jib-stay with his hands, and then he swung himself right up onto the bowsprit, and stepped aboard, and went past Bob, right aft, and down into the cabin. And he hadn't more'n got down, afore he turned round, and there was another comin' in over the bowsprit, and he went by him, and down below: so there was two on 'em, jest as Tom had seen in the cabin.

“Tom he studied on it a spell, and finally says he, ‘Bob, let you and me keep this 'ere to ourselves, and see ef it'll come again. Ef it don't, well and good: ef it does — why, we'll see about it.’

“But Tom he told Cap'n Witherspoon, and the Cap'n he agreed to keep an eye out the next night. But there warn't nothing said to the rest o' the men.

“Wal, the next night they put Bill Bridges on the watch. The fog had lifted, and they had a fair wind, and was going on steady. The mer

all turned in, and went fast asleep, except Cap'n Witherspoon, Tom, and Bob Coffin. Wal, sure enough, 'twixt twelve and one o'clock, the same thing came over, only there war four men 'stead o' two. They come in jes' so over the bowsprit, and they looked neither to right nor left, but clim down stairs, and sot down, and crouched and shivered over the stove jist like the others. Wal, Bill Bridges, he came tearin' down like a wild-cat, frightened half out o' his wits, screechin' 'Lord, have mercy! we're all goin' to the devil!' And then they all vanished.

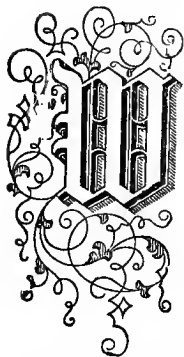
"'Now, Cap'n, what's to be done?' says Tom. 'Ef these 'ere fellows is to take passage, we can't do nothin' with the boys: that's clear.'

"Wal, so it turned out; for, come next night, there was six on 'em come in, and the story got round, and the boys was all on eend. There wa'n't no doin' nothin' with 'em. Ye see, it's allers jist so. Not but what dead folks is jest as 'spectable as they was afore they's dead. These might 'a' been as good fellers as any aboard; but it's human natur' The minute a feller's dead, why, you sort o' don't

know 'bout him; and it's kind o' skeery lievin' on him round; and so 'twan't no wonder the boys didn't feel as if they could go on with the vy'ge, ef these 'ere fellers was all to take passage. Come to look, too, there war consid'able of a leak stove in the vessel; and the boys, they all stood to it, ef they went farther, that they'd all go to the bottom. For, ye see, once the story got a-goin', every one on 'em saw a new thing every night. One on 'em saw the bait-mill a-grindin', without no hands to grind it; and another saw fellers up aloft, workin' in the sails. Wal, the fact war, they jest had to put about, — run back to Castine.

“Wal, the owners, they hushed up things the best they could; and they put the vessel on the stocks, and worked her over, and put a new coat o' paint on her, and called her ‘The Betsey Ann;’ and she went a good vy'ge to the Banks, and brought home the biggest fare o' fish that had been for a long time; and she's made good vy'ges ever since; and that jest proves what I've been a-saying, — that there's nothin' to drive out ghosts like fresh paint.”

THE PARSON'S HORSE-RACE.



AL, now, this 'ere does beat all! I wouldn't 'a' thought it o' the deacon."

So spoke Sam Lawson, drooping in a discouraged, contemplative attitude in front of an equally discouraged looking horse, that had just been brought to him by the Widow Simpkins for medical treatment. Among Sam's many accomplishments he was reckoned in the neighborhood an oracle in all matters of this kind, especially by women, whose helplessness in meeting such emergencies found unfailing solace under his compassionate willingness to attend to any business that did not strictly belong to him, and from which no pecuniary return was to be expected.

The Widow Simpkins had bought this horse of Deacon Atkins, apparently a fairly well-appointed brute, and capable as he was good-looking. A short, easy drive, when the deacon held the reins, had shown off his points to advantage; and the widow's small stock of ready savings had come forth freely in payment for what she thought was a bargain. When, soon after coming into possession, she discovered that her horse, if driven with any haste, panted in a fearful manner, and that he appeared to be growing lame, she waxed wroth, and went to the deacon in anger, to be met only with the smooth reminder that the animal was all right when she took him; that she had seen him tried herself. The widow was of a nature somewhat spicy, and expressed herself warmly: "It's a cheat and a shame, and I'll take the law on ye!"

"What law will you take?" said the unmoved deacon. "Wasn't it a fair bargain?"

"I'll take the law of God," said the widow with impotent indignation; and she departed to pour her cares and trials into the ever ready ear of Sam. Having assumed the care of the animal, he now sat

contemplating it in a sort of trance of melancholy reflection.

“Why, boys!” he broke out, “why didn’t she come to me afore she bought this crittur? Why, I knew all about him! That ’are crittur was jest ruined a year ago last summer, when Tom, the deacon’s boy there, come home from college. Tom driv him over to Sherburn and back that ’are hot Fourth of July. ’Member it, ’cause I saw the crittur when he come home. I sot up with Tom takin’ care of him all night. That ’are crittur had the thumps all night, and he hain’t never been good for nothin’ since. I telled the deacon he was a gone hoss then, and wouldn’t never be good for nothin’. The deacon, he took off his shoes, and let him run to pastur’ all summer, and he’s ben a-feedin’ and nussin’ on him up; and now he’s put him off on the widder. I wouldn’t ’a’ thought it o’ the deacon! Why, this hoss’ll never be no good to her! That ’are’s a used-up crittur, any fool may see! He’ll mabbe do for about a quarter of an hour on a smooth road; but come to drive him as a body wants to drive, why he blows like my bellowsis; and the deacon knew it — must ’a’ known it!”

“Why, Sam!” we exclaimed, “ain’t the deacon a good man?”

“Wal, now, there’s where the shoe pinches! In a gin’al way the deacon *is* a good man—he’s consid’able more than middlin’ good: gin’ally he adorns his perfession. On most p’int’s I don’t hev nothin agin the deacon; and t’bis ’ere ain’t a bit like him. But there ’tis! Come to hosses, there’s where the unsanctified natur’ comes out. Folks will cheat about hosses when they won’t about ’most nothin’ else.” And Sam leaned back on his cold forge, now empty of coal, and seemed to deliver himself to a mournful train of general reflection. “Yes, hosses does seem to be sort o’ unregenerate critturs,” he broke out: “there’s suthin’ about hosses that deceives the very elect. The best o’ folks gets tripped up when they come to deal in hosses.”

“Why, Sam, is there any thing bad in horses?” we interjected timidly.

“’Tain’t the hosses, boys,” said Sam with solemnity. “Lordy massy! the hosses is all right enough! Hosses is scriptural animals. Elijah went up to heaven in a chari’t with hosses; and then all thém

lots o' hosses in the Ravelations, — black and white and red, and all sorts o' colors. That 'are shows hosses goes to heaven; but it's more'n the folks tha' hev 'em is likely to, ef they don't look out.

“Ministers, now,” continued Sam in a soliloquizing vein — “folks allers thinks it's suthin' sort o' shaky in a minister to hev much to do with hosses, — sure to get 'em into trouble. There was old Parson Williams of North Billriky got into a drefful mess about a hoss. Lordy massy! he warn't to blame, neither; but he got into the dreffulest scrape you ever heard on — come nigh to unsetclin' him.”

“O Sam! tell us all about it,” we boys shouted, delighted with the prospect of a story.

“Wal, wait now till I get off this crittur's shoes, and we'll take him up to pastur', and then we can kind o' set by the river, and fish. Hepsy wanted a mess o' fish for supper, and I was cal'latin' to git some for her. You boys go and be digging bait, and git yer lines.”

And so, as we were sitting tranquilly beside the Charles River, watching our lines, Sam's narrative began: —

“Ye see, boys, Parson Williams — he’s dead now, but when I was a boy he was one of the gret men round here. He writ books. He writ a tract agin the Armenians, and put ’em down; and he writ a big book on the millennium (I’ve got that ’are book now); and he was a smart preacher. Folks said he had invitations to settle in Boston, and there ain’t no doubt he might ’a’ hed a Boston parish ef he’d ’a’ ben a mind ter take it; but he’d got a good settlement and a handsome farm in North Billriky, and didn’t care to move: thought, I s’pose, that ’twas better to be number one in a little place than number two in a big un. Anyway, he carried all before him where he was.

“Parson Williams was a tall, straight, personable man; come of good family — father and grand’ther before him all ministers. He was putty up and down, and commandin’ in his ways, and things had to go putty much as he said. He was a good deal sot by, Parson Williams was, and his wife was a Derby, — one o’ them rich Salem Derbys, — and brought him a lot o’ money; and so they lived putty easy and comfortable so fur as this world’s goods

goes. Well, now, the parson wan't reely what you call worldly-minded; but then he was one o' them folks that *knows what's good* in temporals as well as sperituals, and allers liked to hev the best that there was goin'; and he allers had an eye to a good hoss.

“Now, there was Parson Adams and Parson Scranton, and most of the other ministers: they didn't know and didn't care what hoss they hed; jest jogged round with these 'ere poundin', pot-bellied, sleepy critturs that ministers mostly hes, — good enough to crawl round to funerals and ministers' meetin's and associations and sich; but Parson Williams, he allers would hev a hoss as was a hoss. He looked out for *blood*; and, when these 'ere Vermont fellers would come down with a drove, the parson, he hed his eyes open, and knew what was what. Couldn't none of 'em cheat him on hoss flesh. And so one time when Zach Buel was down with a drove, the doctor, he bought the best hoss in the lot. Zach said he never see a parson afore that he couldn't cheat; but he said the doctor reely knew as much as he did, and got the very one he'd meant to 'a' kept for himself.

“This ’ere hoss was a peeler, I’ll tell you! They’d called him Tamerlane, from some heathen feller or other: the boys called him Tam, for short. Tam was a gret character. All the fellers for miles round knew the doctor’s Tam, and used to come clear over from the other parishes to see him.

“Wal, this ’ere sot up Cuff’s back high, I tell you! Cuff was the doctor’s nigger man, and he was nat’lly a drefful proud crittur. The way he would swell and strut and brag about the doctor and his folks and his things! The doctor used to give Cuff his cast-off clothes; and Cuff would prance round in ’em, and seem to think he was a doctor of divinity himself, and had the charge of all natur’.

“Well, Cuff he reely made an idol o’ that ’are hoss,—a reg’lar graven image,—and bowed down and worshipped him. He didn’t think nothin’ was too good for him. He washed and brushed and curried him, and rubbed him down till he shone like a lady’s satin dress; and he took pride in ridin’ and drivin’ him, ’cause it was what the doctor wouldn’t let nobody else do but himself. You see, Tam warn’t no lady’s hoss. Miss Williams was

'fraid as death of him ; and the parson, he hed to git her a sort o' low-sperited crittur that she could drive herself. But he liked to drive Tam ; and he liked to go round the country on his back, and a fine figure of a man he was on him too. He didn't let nobody else back him, or handle the reins, but Cuff ; and Cuff was drefful set up about it, and he swelled and bragged about that ar hoss all round the country. Nobody couldn't put in a word 'bout any other hoss, without Cuff's feathers would be all up, stiff as a tom-turkey's tail ; and that's how Cuff got the doctor into trouble.

“Ye see, there nat'lly was others that thought they'd got horses, and didn't want to be crowed over. There was Bill Atkins out to the west parish, and Ike Sanders, that kep' a stable up to Pequot Holler : they was down a-lookin' at the parson's hoss, and a-bettin' on their'n, and a-darin' Cuff to race with 'em.

“Wal, Cuff, he couldn't stan' it, and, when the doctor's back was turned, he'd be off on the sly, and they'd hev their race ; and Tam, he beat 'em all. Tam, ye see, boys, was a hoss that couldn't and

wouldn't hev a hoss ahead of him — he jest *wouldn't!* Ef he dropped down dead in his tracks the next minit, he *would* be ahead; and he allers got ahead. And so his name got up, and fellers kep' comin' to try their horses; and Cuff'd take Tam out to race with fust one and then another till this 'ere got to be a reg'lar thing, and begun to be talked about.

“Folks sort o' wondered if the doctor knew; but Cuff was sly as a weasel, and allers had a story ready for every turn. Cuff was one of them fellers that could talk a bird off a bush, — master hand he was to slick things over!

“There was folks as said they believed the doctor was knowin' to it, and that he felt a sort o' carnal pride sech as a minister oughtn't fer to hev, and so shet his eyes to what was a-goin' on. Aunt Sally Nickerson said she was sure on't. 'Twas all talked over down to old Miss Bummiger's funeral, and Aunt Sally, she said the church ought to look into't. But everybody knew Aunt Sally: she was allers watchin' for folks' haltin's, and settin' on herself up to jedge her neighbors.

Wal, I never believed nothin' agin Parson Wil-

liams: it was all Cuff's contrivances. But the fact was, the fellers all got their blood up, and there was hoss-racin' in all the parishes; and it got so they'd even race hosses a Sunday.

"Wal, of course they never got the doctor's hoss out a Sunday. Cuff wouldn't 'a' durst to do that, Lordy massy, no! He was allers there in church, settin' up in the doctor's clothes, rollin' up his eyes, and lookin' as pious as ef he never thought o' racin' hosses. He was an awful sòlemn-lookin' nigger in church, Cuff was.

"But there was a lot o' them fellers up to Pequot Holler — Bill Atkins, and Ike Sanders, and Tom Peters, and them Hokum boys — used to go out arter meetin' Sunday arternoon, and race hosses. Ye see, it was jest close to the State-line, and, if the s'lect-men was to come down on 'em, they could jest whip over the line, and they couldn't take 'em.

"Wal, it got to be a great scandal. The fellers talked about it up to the tavern, and the deacons and the tithingman, they took it up and went to Parson Williams about it; and the parson he told 'em jest to keep still, not let the fellers know that

they was bein' watched, and next Sunday he and the tithingman and the constable, they'd ride over, and catch 'em in the very act.

“So next Sunday arternoon Parson Williams and Deacon Popkins and Ben Bradley (he was constable that year), they got on to their hosses, and rode over to Pequot Holler. The doctor's blood was up, and he meant to come down on 'em strong; for that was his way of doin' in his parish. And they was in a sort o' day-o'-judgetment frame o' mind, and jogged along solemn as a hearse, till, come to rise the hill above the holler, they see three or four fellers with their hosses gittin' ready to race; and the parson says he, ‘Let's come on quiet, and get behind these bushes, and we'll see what they're up to, and catch 'em in the act.’

“But the mischief on't was, that Ike Sanders see em comin', and he knowed Tam in a minit,—Ike knowed Tam of old,—and he jest tipped the wink to the rest. ‘Wait, boys,’ says he: ‘let 'em git close up, and then I'll give the word, and the doctor's hoss will be racin' ahead like thunder.’

“Wal, so the doctor and his folks, they drew up

behind the bushes, and stood there innocent as could be, and saw 'em gittin' ready to start. Tam, he begun to snuffle and paw; but the doctor never mistrusted what he was up to till Ike sung out, 'Go it, boys!' and the hosses all started, when, sure as you live, boys! Tam give one fly, and was over the bushes, and in among 'em, goin' it like chain-lightnin' ahead of 'em all.

"Deacon Popkins and Ben Bradley jest stood and held their breath to see em all goin' it so like thunder; and the doctor, he was took so sudden it was all he could do to jest hold on anyway: so away he went, and trees and bushes and fences streaked by him like ribbins. His hat flew off behind him, and his wig arter, and got catched in a barberry-bush; but Lordy massy! he couldn't stop to think o' them. He jest leaned down, and caught Tam round the neck, and held on for dear life till they come to the stopping-place.

"Wal, Tam was ahead of them all, sure enough, and was snorting and snuffling as if he'd got the very old boy in him, and was up to racing some more on the spot.

“That ’ere Ike Sanders was the impudentest feller that ever you see, and he roared and rawhawed at the doctor. ‘Good for you, parson!’ says he. ‘You beat us all holler,’ says he. ‘Takes a parson for that, don’t it, boys?’ he said. And then he and Ike and Tom, and the two Hokum boys, they jest roared, and danced round like wild critturs. Wal, now, only think on’t, boys, what a situation that ’are was for a minister, — a man that had come out with the best of motives to put a stop to sabbath-breakin’! There he was all rumped up and dusty, and his wig hangin’ in the bushes, and these ’ere ungodly fellers gettin’ the laugh on him, and all acause o’ that ’are hoss. There’s times, boys, when ministers must be tempted to swear if there ain’t preventin’ grace, and this was one o’ them times to Parson Williams. They say he got red in the face, and looked as if he should bust, but he didn’t say nothin’: he scorned to answer. The sons o’ Zeruah was too hard for him, and he let ’em hev their say. But when they’d got through, and Ben had brought him his hat and wig, and brushed and settled him ag’in, the parson, he say: ‘Well, boys, ye’ve had your say and your

laugh; but I warn you now I won't have this thing going on here any more,' says he: 'so mind yourselves.'

"Wal, the boys see that the doctor's blood was up, and they rode off pretty quiet; and I believe they never raced no more in that spot.

"But there ain't no tellin' the talk this 'ere thing made. Folks will talk, you know; and there warn't a house in all Billriky, nor in the south parish nor centre, where it warn't had over and discussed. There was the deacon, and Ben Bradley was there, to witness and show jest how the thing was, and that the doctor was jest in the way of his duty; but folks said it made a great scandal; that a minister hadn't no business to hev that kind o' hoss, and that he'd give the enemy occasion to speak reproachfully. It reely did seem as if Tam's sins was imputed to the doctor; and folks said he ought to sell Tam right away, and get a sober minister's hoss.


"But others said it was Cuff that had got Tam into bad ways, and they do say that Cuff had to catch it pretty lively when the doctor come to settle with him. Cuff thought his time had come, sure enough

and was so scairt that he turned blacker'n ever: he got enough to cure him o' hoss-racin' for one while. But Cuff got over it arter a while, and so did the doctor. Lordy massy! there ain't nothin' lasts forever! Wait long enough, and 'most every thing blows over. So it turned out about the doctor. There was a rumpus and a fuss, and folks talked and talked, and advised; everybody had their say: but the doctor kep' right straight on, and kep' his hoss all the same.

“The ministers, they took it up in the association; but, come to tell the story, it sot 'em all a-laughin', so they couldn't be very hard on the doctor.

“The doctor felt sort o' streaked at fust when they told the story on him; he didn't jest like it: but he got used to it, and finally, when he was twitted on't, he'd sort o' smile, and say, ‘Anyway, Tam beat 'em: that's one comfort.’”

OLDTOWN FIRESIDE TALKS OF THE REVOLUTION.

HE sacred work of preparation for Thanksgiving was at hand. Our kitchen was fragrant with the smell of cinnamon, cloves, and allspice which we boys were daily set to pound in the great lignum-vitæ mortar. Daily the great oven flamed without cessation; and the splitting of oven-wood kept us youngsters so busy, that we scarce had a moment to play: yet we did it with a cheerful mind, inspired by the general aroma of coming festivity abroad in the house.

Behold us this evening around the kitchen-fire, which crackled and roared up the wide chimney

brightening with its fluttering radiance the farthest corner of the ample room. A tub of rosy-cheeked apples, another of golden quinces, and a bushel-basket filled with ruby cranberries, stood in the midst of the circle. All hands were busy. Grand mother in one corner was superintending us boys as we peeled and quartered the fruit, — an operation in which grandfather took a helping hand; Aunt Lois was busily looking over and sorting cranberries, when a knock at the door announced a visitor.

“Well, now, I s’pose that’s Sam Lawson, of course,” snapped Aunt Lois.

Aunt Lois generally spoke with a snap; but about Thanksgiving time it had a cheery ring, like the snapping of our brisk kitchen-fire.

“Good-evenin’, Miss Badger and Miss Lois,” said Sam. “I see yer winders so bright, I couldn’t help wantin’ to come in and help ye pare apples, or suthin’.”

We boys made haste to give Sam the warmest welcome, and warmest place in the chimney-corner, and to accommodate him with a tin pan full of quinces, and a knife, when he was soon settled among us.

“Wal, this ’ere does look cheerful,— looks like Thanksgivin’,” he began. “Wal, Lordy massy! we’ve got a great deal to be thankful for in this ’ere land o’ privileges; hain’t we, deacon? I was a-comin’ ’round by Mis’ Lothrop’s to-day; and her Dinah, she told me the Doctor was gettin’ a great sermon out on the hundred and twenty-fourth Psalm: ‘If it had not been the Lord who was on our side when men rose up against us, then they had swallowed us up.’ He’s a-goin’ to show all our deliverances in the war. I expect it’ll be a whale of a sermon, ’cause, when our minister sets out to do a thing, he mos’ generally does it up to the handle. Tell ye what, boys, you must listen with all your ears: you’ll never know what times them was if you don’t — you don’t know what liberty cost us all. There’s your gran’ther, now, he could tell ye: he ’members when he went off to Lexington with his gun on his shoulders.”

“Why, grandfather! did *you* go?” we both exclaimed with wide eyes.

“Well, boys,” said my grandfather, “’tain’t worth talkin’ about what I did. I was in my mill that day minding my business, when brother Con, he burst in

and says he, 'Look here, Bill, the regulars are goin' up to Concord to destroy our stores, and we must all go. Come, get your gun.' Well, I said I was a miller, and millers were exempt from duty; but Con wouldn't let me alone. 'Get down your gun,' says he. 'Suppose we're going to let them British fellers walk over us?' says he. Well, Con always had his way of me; and I got my gun, and we started out through the woods over to Concord. We lived at Weston then, ye see. Well, when we got on the brow of the hill, we looked over, and, sure enough, there on burying-ground hill was the British regulars. The hill was all alive with 'em, marching here and there in their scarlet coats like so many bees out of a hive.

"'Con,' says I, 'jest look there. What are you going to do?'

"'Shoot some of 'em, I know,' says Con.

"And so we ran along, hiding behind trees and bushes and stone walls, till we got near enough to get a shot at 'em. You see, they broke up into companies, and went here and there about town, looking for the stores; and then as we got a chance

here and there, we marked our men, and popped, and then we'd run, and take aim somewhere else."

"Wal, now, that are wa'n't the hull on't," said Sam. "Why, there was hundreds of fellers doin' just the same all round: it was jest pop-pop-pop! from every barn, and every bush, and clump o' trees, all along the way. Men was picked off all the time; and they couldn't see who did it, and it made 'em mad-as fury. Why, I 'member Mis' Tom Bigelow, she that was Sary Jones, told me how they sot her mother's house afire and burnt it down, 'cause their nigger man Cæsar popped at 'em out o' the buttery window. They didn't tell him to; but Cæsar, he was full of fight, like all the rest on 'em. Lordy massy! the niggers went for suthin' in them times! Their blood was up as quick as anybody's. Why, there was old Pompey Lovejoy lived over by Pomp's pond in Andover, he hitched up his wagon, and driv over with two barrels o' cider and some tin dippers, and was round all day givin' drinks o' cider to our men when they got het and thirsty and tired. It was a pretty warm day for April, that was. Pomp has told me the story many a time. 'Twas all the cider he

had; but cider goes for suthin', as well as gunpowder in its place, and Pomp's cider come jest right that day."

"But grandfather," said I, "what happened to you over there?"

"Well, you see," said grandfather placidly, "I wasn't killed; but I come pretty nigh it. You see, they sent into Boston for re-enforcements; and, by the time we got to Lexington, Earl Percy was marching out with fresh troops and cannon. Con and I were standing on the meetin'-house steps, when there come a terrible bang, and something struck right over our heads, and went into the meetin'-house. 'Why, Bill!' says Con, 'what's that?'— 'They've got cannon: that's what that is,' says I. 'Let's run 'round the other side.' So we did; but just as we got round there, there come another bang, and a ball crashed right through the meetin'-house, and come out of the pulpit window. Well, we saw there was no staying there: so we run then, and got into a little clump of trees behind a stone wall; and there we saw 'em go by, — Earl Percy on his horse, and all his troops, ever so grand. He went on up to

Concord. Fact is, if it hadn't been for him and his men, those regulars would all have been cut off; they wouldn't one of 'em have got back, for the whole country was up and fighting. The militia came pouring in from Weston and Acton and Billeriky, — all the towns round. Then their Col. Smith was wounded, and a good many others, and lots of 'em killed, and our minute-men coming on 'em before and behind, and all around. But ye see, we couldn't stand regular troops and cannon; and so, when they come on, we had to give back. Earl Percy came up, and formed a hollow square, and they marched into it, and so gave 'em time to rest."

"Wal, there was need enough on't," said Sam. "The regulars had been hectored and picked, and driv 'round so from pillar to post, that they was dog tired. Jimmy Irwin, he was a little chap then; but he telled me how he see the men jest threw 'emselves down on the ground, their tongues trailing out o' their mouths like hunting-dogs. You see, they had about two hundred wounded, and twenty eight or nine was taken prisoners, and sixty-four killed outright: so Lord Percy had his hands full o' takin care o' the mess they'd got up."

“Yes,” said my grandfather, “there were dead men lying all around the road as we came back. There, boys!” he said, pointing to a gun and powder-horn over the chimney, “we picked up these when we were coming home. We found them on a poor fellow who lay there dead in the road: there’s some blood of his on it to this day. We couldn’t help feeling it was most too bad too.”

“Poor fellow! he wa’n’t to blame,” said my grandmother. “Soldiers have to go as they’re bid. War’s an awful thing.”

“Then they shouldn’t have begun it,” interposed Aunt Lois. “‘They that take the sword shall perish by the sword.’”

“Well, grandpapa,” said I, “what were the stores they went up to get?”

“They were stores laid up to enable us to go to war, and they were ’round in different places. There were two twenty-four-pounders that they spiked, and they threw about five hundred pounds of ball into the river or wells, and broke up sixty barrels of flour, and scattered it about.”

“Wal,” said Sam triumphantly, “there was one

lot they didn't get. Cap'n Tim Wheeler had about the biggest lot o' wheat, and rye-flour, and corn-meal stored up in his barn, with some barrels of his own. So when this 'ere fine jay-bird of an officer came to him all so grand, and told him to open his barn and let him look in, the cap'n, he took his key, and walked right out, and opened the barn-door; and the officer was tickled to pieces. He thought he'd got such a haul!

“‘If you please, sir,’ says the cap'n, ‘I'm a miller, and got my living by grinding grain. I'm a poor man. You can see my mill out there. I grind up a lot o' grain in the winter, and get it ready to sell in the spring. Some's wheat, and some's rye, and some's corn-meal; and this wheat is mine, and this rye is mine, and this corn-meal is mine;’ and, when he spoke, he put his hand on his own barrels.

“‘Oh! if this is your private property,’ says the officer, ‘we sha'n't touch that: we don't meddle with private property.’ And so he turned on his heel, and the cap'n, he locked up his barn.”

“Was that telling the truth?” said I.

“Wal, you see it was true what he said,” said

Sam. "Them bar'ls he laid his hands on was hisn."

"But Aunt Lois told me yesterday it was as bad to act a lie as to speak one," said I.

"Well, so I did," said Aunt Lois. "The truth is the truth, and I'll stick to it."

"But, Aunt Lois, would you have told him, and let him break up all those barrels?"

"No, I shouldn't," said Aunt Lois. "I should have done just as Cap'n Tim did; but I should have done *wrong*. Right is right, and wrong is wrong, even if I can't come up to it always."

"What would you have done, grandfather?" said I.

My grandfather's mild face slowly irradiated, as when moonbeams pass over a rock.

"Well, boys," he said, "I don't think I should have let him break up those barrels. If it was wrong to do as Cap'n Wheeler did, I think most likely I should 'a' done it. I don't suppose I'm any better than he was."

"Well, at any rate," said Aunt Lois, "what folks do in war time is no rule for ordinary times: every

thing is upset then. There ain't any of the things they do in war time that are according to gospel teaching; but, if you boys were to do just as Cap'n Wheeler did, I should say you lied by speaking the truth."

"Well, well," said my grandmother, "those were dreadful times. Thank the Lord that they are past and gone, and we don't have such awful cases of conscience as we did then. I never could quite see how we did right to resist the king at all."

"Why, the Bible says, 'Resist the devil,'" said Aunt Lois.

A general laugh followed this sally.

"I always heard," said my grandfather, by way of changing the subject, "that they meant to have taken Mr. Adams and Mr. Hancock and hung 'em."

"Wal, to be sure they did," said Sam Lawson. "I know all about that are. Sapphira Clark, up to Lexington, she told me all about that are, one day when I was to her house puttin' down her best parlor carpet. Sapphira wa'n't but ten or eleven years old when the war broke out; but she remembared all about it. Ye see, Mr. Hancock and

Mr. Adams was a-staying hid up at their house. Her father, Mr. Jonas Clark, was minister of Lexington; and he kep' 'em quite private, and didn't let nobody know they was there. Wal, Sapphira said they was all a-settin' at supper, when her father, he heard a great rapping at the front-door; and her father got up and went and opened it; and she looked after him into the entry, and could just see a man in a scarlet uniform standing at the door, and she heard him ask, 'Are Sam Adams and John Hancock here?' And her father answered, 'Oh, hush! Don't mention those names here.' — 'Then,' says the man, 'I come to tell you the British troops will be along by sunrise; and, if they are in your house, they'd better escape right away.'"

"That must have been Col. Paul Revere," said Aunt Lois. "He went all through the country, from Boston to Concord, rousing up people, and telling 'em to be ready."

"Well, what did Mr. Adams and Hancock do?"

"Wal, they got ready right away, and slipped quietly out the back-door, and made their way over to Burlington, and staid in the minister's house over there out of the way of the battle."

“What would the British have done with ’em, if they had caught them?” said I.

“Hung ’em — high as Haman,” said my Aunt Lois sententiously. “That’s what they’d have done. That’s what they’d ’a’ done to them, and to Gen. Washington, and lots more, if they’d had their way.”

“Oh, yes!” said grandfather, “they were mighty high-stepping at first. They thought they had only to come over and show themselves, and they could walk through the land, and hang and burn and slay just whom they’d a mind to.”

“Wal, they found ’twas like jumping into a hornets’ nest,” said Sam Lawson. “They found that out at Lexington and Bunker Hill.”

“Brother Con was in those trenches at Bunker Hill,” said grandfather. “There they dug away at the breastworks, with the bom’-shells firing round ’em. They didn’t mind them more than if they’d been hickory-nuts. They kep’ fellows ready to pour water on ’em as they fell.”

“Well, I never want to feel again as I did that day,” said grandmother. “I was in Boston, visiting

cousin Jemima Russel, and we were all out on the roof of the house. The roofs everywhere were all alive with people looking through spy-glasses; and we could hear the firing, but couldn't tell how the day was going. And then they set Charlestown on fire; and the blaze and smoke and flame rose up, and there was such a snapping and crackling, and we could hear roofs and timbers falling, and see people running this way and that with their children—women scared half to death a-flying; and we knew all the time there was cousin Jane Wilkinson in that town sick in bed, with a baby only a few days old. It's a wonder how Jane ever lived through it; but they did get her through alive, and her baby too. That burning Charlestown settled the point with a good many. They determined then to fight it through: it was so mean and cruel and needless."

"Yes," said my grandfather, "that day settled the question that we would be free and independent, or die; and, though our men had to retreat, yet it was as good as a defeat to the British. They lost ten hundred and fifty-four in

killed and wounded, and we only four hundred and fifty-three; and our men learned that they could fight as well as the British. Congress went right to work to raise an army, and appointed Gen. Washington commander. Your gran'ther Stowe, boys, was orderly of the day when Gen. Washington took the command at Cambridge."

"Wal," said Sam, "I was in Cambridge that day and saw it all. Ye see, the army was drawn up under the big elm there; and Ike Newel and I, we clim up into a tree, and got a place where we could look down and see. I wa'n't but ten year old then; but, if ever a mortal man looked like the angel of the Lord, the ginerall looked like it that day."

"Some said that there was trouble about having Gen. Ward give up the command to a Southern man," said my grandfather. "Gen. Ward was a brave man and very popular; but everybody was satisfied when they came to know Gen. Washington."

"There couldn't no minister have seemed more godly than he did that day," said Sam. "He read out of the hymn-book the hundred and first Psalm."

“What is that psalm?” said I.

“Laws, boys! I know it by heart,” said Sam, “I was so impressed hearin’ on him read it. I can say it to you:—

“‘Mercy and judgment are my song,
 And since they both to thee belong,
 My gracious God, my righteous King,
 To thee my songs and vows I bring.
 If I am raised to bear the sword,
 I’ll take my counsels from thy word.
 Thy justice and thy heavenly grace
 Shall be the pattern of my ways.
 I’ll search the land, and raise the just
 To posts of honor, wealth, and trust:
 The men who work thy righteous will
 Shall be my friends and favorites still.
 The impious crew, the factious band,
 Shall hold their peace, or quit the land;
 And all who break the public rest,
 Where I have power, shall be suppressed.’”

“And he did it too,” remarked Aunt Lois.

“He trusted in the Lord, and the Lord brought him to honor,” said my grandmother. “When he took the army, every thing was agin’ us: it didn’t seem possible we should succeed.”

“Wal, he was awful put to it sometimes,” said Sam Lawson. “I ’member Uncle David Morse was a-tellin’ me ’bout that are time down in New York when the Massachusetts and Connecticut boys all broke and run.”

“Massachusetts boys run? How came that Sam?” said I.

“Wal, you see, sometimes fellows will get a-run-nin’; and it jest goes from one to another like fire, and ye can’t stop it. It was after the battle of Long Island, when our men had been fighting day after day, and had to retreat. A good many were wounded, and a good many of ’em were sick and half-sick; and they’d got sort o’ tired and discouraged.

“Well, Lord Howe and the British came to make a landing at Kipp’s Bay round by New York; and the troops set to guard the landing began to run, and the Massachusetts and Connecticut men were sent to help ’em. Uncle David says that the fellows that run spread the panic among ’em; and they looked ahead, and saw an ox-drag on top of a hil they was to pass, and they thought ’twas a cannon

pintin' right at 'em; and the boys, they jest broke and run,—cut right across the road, and cleared over the fence, and streaked it off cross-lots and up hill like a flock o' sheep. Uncle David, he run too; but he'd been sick o' dysentary, and was so weak he couldn't climb the fence: so he stopped and looked back, and saw General Washington cantering up behind 'em, shouting, and waving his sword, looking like a flamin' fire. Oh, he was thunderin' mad, the general was! And, when he see the fellows skittering off cross-lots, he jest slammed his hat down on the ground, and give up. 'Great heavens!' says he, 'are these the men I've got to fight this battle with?'

"Wal, Uncle David, he picked up the general's hat, and come up and made his bow, and said, 'General, here's your hat,'

"'Thank you, sir!' said the general. 'I'm glad to see one brave fellow that can stand his ground. *You* didn't run.'

"Uncle David said he felt pretty cheap, 'cause he know'd in his own heart that he would 'a' run, only he was too weak to git over the fence; but he didn't

tell the ginerel that, I bet! He put the compliment in his pocket, and said nothing; for now the ginerel's aides came riding up full drive, and told him they must be off out of the field in a minute, or the British would have 'em, and so one on 'em took Uncle David up behind him, and away they cantered. It was a pretty close shave too: the British was only a few rods behind 'em.

"Oh, dear, if they had caught him!" said I. "Only think!"

"Well, they would have hung him; but we should have had another in his place," said Aunt Lois. "The war wouldn't 'a' stopped."

"Well, 'twas to be as 'twas," said my grandmother. "The Lord had respect to the prayers of our fathers, and he'd decreed that America should be free."

"Yes," said Sam: "Parson Badger said in one o his sermons, that men always was safe when they was goin' in the line o' God's decrees: I guess that are was about it. But, massy! is that are the nine o'clock bell? I must make haste home, or I dun' know what Hetty'll say to me."

A STUDENT'S SEA STORY.



AMONG the pleasantest of my recollections of old Bowdoin is the salt-air flavor of its sea experiences. The site of Brunswick is a sandy plain, on which the college buildings seem to have been dropped for the good old Yankee economic reason of using land for public buildings that could not be used for any thing else. The soil was a fathomless depth of dry, sharp, barren sand, out of whose bosom nothing but pitch-pines and blueberry-bushes emerged, or ever could emerge without superhuman efforts of cultivation. But these sandy plains, these pine forests, were neighbors to the great, lively, musical blue

ocean, whose life-giving presence made itself seen heard, and felt every hour of the day and night. The beautiful peculiarity of the Maine coast, where the sea interpenetrates the land in picturesque fiords and lakes, brought a constant romantic element into the landscape. White-winged ships from India or China came gliding into the lonely solitude of forest recesses, bringing news from strange lands, and tidings of wild adventure, into secluded farmhouses, that, for the most part, seemed to be dreaming in woodland solitude. In the early days of my college life the shipping interest of Maine gave it an outlook into all the countries of the earth. Ships and ship-building and ship-launching were the drift of the popular thought; and the very minds of the people by this commerce had apparently

"Suffered a sea change
Into something rare and strange."

There was a quaintness, shrewdness, and vivacity about these men, half skipper, half farmer, that was piquant and enlivening.

It was in the auspicious period of approaching Thanksgiving that my chum and I resolved to antedate for a few days our vacation, and take passage on the little sloop "Brilliant," that lay courtesying and teetering on the bright waters of Maquoit Bay, loading up to make her Thanksgiving trip to Boston.

It was a bright Indian-summer afternoon that saw us all on board the little craft. She was laden deep with dainties and rarities for the festal appetites of Boston nabobs,—loads of those mealy potatoes for which the fields of Maine were justly famed, barrels of ruby cranberries, boxes of solid golden butter (ventures of a thrifty housemother emulous to gather kindred gold in the Boston market). Then there were dressed chickens, turkeys, and geese, all going the same way, on the same errand; and there were sides and saddles of that choice mutton for which the sea islands of Maine were as famous as the South Downs of England.

Every thing in such a stowage was suggestive of good cheer. The little craft itself had a soci-

able, friendly, domestic air. The captain and mate were cousins: the men were all neighbors, sons of families who had grown up together. There was a kindly home flavor in the very stowage of the cargo. Here were Melissa's cranberries, and by many a joke and wink we were apprised that the mate had a tender interest in that venture. There was Widder Toothacre's butter, concerning which there were various comments and speculations, but which was handled and cared for with the consideration the Maine sailor-boy always gives to "the widder." There was a private keg of very choice eggs, over which the name of Lucindy Ann was breathed by a bright-eyed, lively youngster, who had promised to bring her back the change, and as to the precise particulars of this change many a witticism was expended.

Our mode of living on the "Brilliant" was of the simplest and most primitive kind. On each side the staircase that led down to the cabin, hooped strongly to the partition, was a barrel, which on the one side contained salt beef, and on the other salt pork. A piece out of each barrel

delivered regularly to the cook, formed the foundation of our daily meals; and sea-biscuit and potatoes, with the sauce of salt-water appetites, made this a feast for a king. I make no mention here of gingerbread and doughnuts, and such like ornamental accessories, which were not wanting, nor of nuts and sweet cider, which were to be had for the asking. At meal-times a swing-shelf, which at other seasons hung flat against the wall, was propped up, and our meals were eaten thereon in joyous satisfaction.

A joyous, rollicking set we were, and the whole expedition was a frolic of the first water. One of the drollest features of these little impromptu voyages often was the woe-begone aspect of some unsuspecting land-lubber, who had been beguiled into thinking that he would like a trip to Boston by seeing the pretty "Brilliant" courtesying in the smooth waters of Maquoit, and so had embarked, in innocent ignorance of the physiological results of such enterprises.

I remember the first morning out. As we were driving ahead, under a stiff breeze, I came on

deck, and found the respectable Deacon Muggins, who in his Sunday coat had serenely embarked the day before, now desolately clinging to the railing, very white about the gills, and contemplating the sea with a most suggestive expression of disgust and horror.

“Why, deacon, good-morning! How are you? Splendid morning!” said I maliciously.

He drew a deep breath, surveyed me with a mixture of indignation and despair, and then gave vent to his feelings: “Tell ye what: there was one darned old fool up to Brunswick yesterday! but he ain’t there now: he’s *here*.” The deacon, in the weekly prayer-meeting at Brunswick, used to talk of the necessity of being “emptied of self:” he seemed to be in the way of it in the most literal manner at the present moment. In a few minutes he was extended on the deck, the most utterly limp and dejected of deacons, and vowing with energy, if he ever got out o’ this ’ere, you wouldn’t catch him again. Of course, my chum and I were not seasick. We were prosperous young sophomores in Bowdoin College

and would have scorned to acknowledge such a weakness. In fact, we were in that happy state of self-opinion where we surveyed every thing in creation, as birds do, from above, and were disposed to patronize everybody we met, with a pleasing conviction that there was nothing worth knowing, but what we were likely to know, or worth doing, but what we could do.

Capt. Stanwood liked us, and we liked him: we patronized him, and he was quietly amused at our patronage, and returned it in kind. He was a good specimen of the sea-captain in those early days in Maine: a man in middle life, tall, thin, wiry, and active, full of resource and shrewd mother-wit; a man very confident in his opinions, because his knowledge was all got at first-hand, — the result of a careful use of his own five senses. From his childhood he had followed the seas, and, as he grew older, made voyages to Archangel, to Messina, to the West Indies, and finally round the Horn; and, having carried a very sharp and careful pair of eyes, he had acquired not only a snug competency of worldly goods, but a large

stock of facts and inductions, which stood him in stead of an education. He was master of a thriving farm at Harpswell, and, being tethered somewhat by love of wife and children, was mostly stationary there, yet solaced himself by running a little schooner to Boston, and driving a thriving bit of trade by the means. With that reverence for learning which never deserts the New-Englander, he liked us the better for being collegians, and amiably conceded that there were things quite worth knowing taught "up to Brunswick there," though he delighted now and then to show his superiority in talking about what he knew better than we.

Jim Larned, the mate, was a lusty youngster, a sister's son whom he had taken in training in the way he should go. Jim had already made a voyage to Liverpool and the East Indies, and felt himself also quite an authority in his own way.

The evenings were raw and cool; and we generally gathered round the cabin stove, cracking walnuts, smoking, and telling stories, and having a jolly time generally. It is but due to those old

days to say that a most respectable Puritan flavor penetrated even the recesses of those coasters,—a sort of gentle Bible and psalm-book aroma, so that there was not a word or a joke among the men to annoy the susceptibilities even of a deacon. Our deacon, somewhat consoled and amended, lay serene in his berth, rather enjoying the yarns that we were spinning. The web, of course, was many-colored,—of quaint and strange and wonderful; and, as the night wore on, it was dyed in certain weird tints of the supernatural.

“Well,” said Jim Larned, “folks may say what they’re a mind to: there are things that there’s no sort o’ way o’ ’countin’ for,—things you’ve jist got to say. Well, here’s suthin’ to work that I don’t know nothin’ about; and, come to question any man up sharp, you’ll find he’s seen *one* thing o’ that sort himself; and this ’ere I’m going to tell’s *my* story:—

“Four years ago I went down to aunt Jerushy’s at Fair Haven. Her husband’s in the oysterin’ business, and I used to go out with him considerable. Well, there was Bil Jones there,—a real

bright fellow, one of your open-handed, lively fellows,—and he took a fancy to me, and I to him, and he and I struck up a friendship. He run an oyster-smack to New York, and did a considerable good business for a young man. Well, Bill had a fellow on his smack that I never liked the looks of. He was from the Malays, or some foreign crittur, or other; spoke broken English; had eyes set kind o' edgeways 'n his head: homely as sin he was, and I always mistrusted him. 'Bill,' I used to say, 'you look out for that fellow: don't you trust him. If I was you, I'd ship him off short metre.' But Bill, he only laughed. 'Why,' says he, 'I can get double work for the same pay out o' that fellow; and what do I care if he ain't handsome?' I remember how chipper an' cheery Bill looked when he was sayin' that, just as he was going down to New York with his load o' oysters. Well, the next night I was sound asleep in aunt Jerusha's front-chamber that opens towards the Sound, and I was waked right clear out o' sleep by Bill's voice screaming to me. I got up and run to the window, and looked

out, and I heard it again, plain as any thing: 'Jim, Jim! Help, help!' It wasn't a common cry, neither: it was screeched out, as if somebody was murdering him. I tell you, it rung through my head for weeks afterwards."

"Well, what came of it?" said my chum, as the narrator made a pause, and we all looked at him in silence.

"Well, as nigh as we can make it out, that very night poor Bill *was* murdered by that very Malay feller: leastways, his body was found in his boat. He'd been stabbed, and all his money and watch and things taken, and this Malay was gone nobody knew where. That's all "that was ever known about it."

"But surely," said my chum, who was of a very literal and rationalistic turn of mind, "it couldn't have been his voice you heard: he must have been down to the other end of the Sound, close by New York, by that time."

"Well," said the mate, "all I know is, that I was waked out of sleep by Bill's voice calling my name, screaming in a real agony. It went through

me like lightning; and then I find he was murdered that night. Now, I don't know any thing about it. I know I heard him calling me; I know he was murdered: but *how* it was, or *what* it was, or *why* it was, I don't know."

"These 'ere college boys can tell ye," said the captain. "Of course, they've got into sophomore year, and there ain't nothing in heaven or earth that they don't know."

"No," said I, "I say with Hamlet, 'There are more things in heaven and earth, Horatio, than are dreamed of in your philosophy.'"

"Well," said my chum, with the air of a philosopher, "what shakes my faith in all supernatural stories is, that, I can't see any use or purpose in them."

"Wal, if there couldn't nothin' happen nor be except what *you* could see a use in, there wouldn't *much* happen nor be," quoth the captain.

A laugh went round at the expense of my friend.

"Wal, now, I'll tell ye what, boys," piped the thin voice of the deacon, "folks mustn't be too

presumptuous: there is providences permitted that we don't see no use in; but they do happen,—yes, they do. Now, what Jim Larned's been a-tellin' is a good deal like what happened to me once, when I was up to Umbagog, in the lumberin' business.”

“Halloo!” called out Jim, “here's the deacon's story! I told you every man had one.—Give it to us, deacon! Speak out, and don't be bashful!”

“Wal, really, it ain't what I like to talk about,” said the deacon, in a quavering, uncertain voice; “but I don't know but I may as well, though.”

“It was that winter I was up to Umbagog. I was clerk, and kep' the 'counts and books, and all that; and Tom Huly,—he was surveyor and marker,—he was there with me, and we chummed together. And there was Jack Cutter; he was jest out o' college: he was there practising surveyin' with him. We three had a kind o' pine-board sort o' shanty, built out on a plain near by the camp: it had a fire-place, and two windows,

and our bunks, and each of us had our tables and books and things.

“Well, Huly, he started with a party of three or four to go up through the woods to look out a new tract. It was two or three days’ journey through the woods; and jest about that time the Indians up there was getting sort o’ uneasy, and we all thought mabbe ’twas sort o’ risky: howsomdever, Tom had gone off in high spirits, and told us to be sure and take care of his books and papers. Tom had a lot of books, and thought every thing of ’em, and was sort o’ particular and nice about his papers. His table sot up one side, by the winder, where he could see to read and write. Well, he’d been gone four days, when one night—it was a bright moonlight night—Jack and I were sitting by the fire, reading, and between nine and ten o’clock there came a strong, regular knock on the window over by Tom’s table. We were sitting with our backs to the window. ‘Halloo!’ says Jack, ‘who’s that?’ We both jumped up, and went to the window and looked out, and see there warn’t nobody there.

“‘This is curus,’ said I.

“‘Some of the boys trying to trick us,’ says he. ‘Let’s keep watch: perhaps they’ll do it again,’ says he.

“We sot down by the fire, and ’fore long it came again.

“Then Jack and I both cut out the door, and run round the house,—he one way, and I the other. It was light as day, and nothin’ for anybody to hide behind, and there warn’t a critter in sight. Well, we come in and sot down, and looked at each other kind o’ puzzled, when it come agin, harder’n ever; and Jack looked to the window, and got as white as a sheet.

“‘For the Lord’s sake, do look!’ says he. And you may believe me or not; but I tell you it’s a solemn fact: Tom’s books was movin’,—jest as if somebody was pickin’ ’em up, and putting ’em down again, jest as I’ve seen him do a hundred times.

“‘Jack,’ says I, ‘something’s happened to Tom.’

“Wal, there had. That very night Tom was

murdered by the Indians. We put down the date, and a week arter the news came."

"Come now, captain," said I, breaking the pause that followed the deacon's story, "give us your story. You've been all over the world, in all times and all weathers, and you ain't a man to be taken in. Did you ever see any thing of this sort?"

"Well, now, boys, since you put it straight at me, I don't care if I say I have, — on these 'ere very waters we're a-sailin' over now, on board this very schooner, in this very cabin."

This was bringing matters close home. We felt an agreeable shiver, and looked over our shoulders: the deacon, in his berth, raised up on his elbow, and ejaculated, "Dew tell! ye don't say so!"

"Tell us about it, captain," we both insisted. "We'll take your word for most any thing."

"Well, it happened about five years ago. It's goin' on now eight years ago that my father died. He sailed out of Gloucester: had his house there and, after he died, mother, she jest kep' on in the

old place. I went down at first to see her fixed up about right, and after that I went now and then, and now and then I sent money. Well, it was about Thanksgiving time, as it is now, and I'd ben down to Boston, and was coming back pretty well loaded with the things I'd been buying in Boston for Thanksgiving at home,—raisins and sugar, and all sorts of West Ingy goods, for the folks in Harpswell. Well, I meant to have gone down to Gloucester to see mother; but I had so many ways to run, and so much to do, I was afraid I wouldn't be back on time; and so I didn't see her. .

“Well, we was driving back with a good stiff breeze, and we'd got past Cape Ann, and I'd gone down and turned in, and was fast asleep in my berth. It was past midnight: every one on the schooner asleep, except the mate, who was up on the watch. I was sleepin' as sound as ever I slept in my life,—not a dream, nor a feelin', no more'n if I had been dead,—when suddenly I waked square up. My eyes flew open like a spring, with my mind clear and wide awake, and,

sure as I ever see any thing, I see my father standing right in the middle of the cabin, looking right at me. I rose right up in my berth, and says I, —

“‘Father, is that you?’

“‘Yes,’ says he, ‘it is me.’

“‘Father,’ says I, ‘what do you come for?’

“‘Sam,’ says he, ‘do you go right back to Gloucester, and take your mother home with you, and keep her there as long as she lives.’

“And says I, ‘Father, I will.’ And as I said this he faded out and was gone. I got right up, and run up on deck, and called out, ‘‘Bout ship!’’ Mr. More — he was my mate then — stared at me as if he didn’t believe his ears. ‘‘Bout ship!’’ says I. ‘I’m going to Gloucester.’

“Well, he put the ship about, and then came to me, and says, ‘What the devil does this mean? We’re way past Cape Ann. It’s forty miles right back to Gloucester.’

“‘Can’t help it,’ I said. ‘To Gloucester I must go as quick as wind and water will carry me. I’ve thought of matters there that I *must* attend to, no matter what happens.’

“Well, Ben More and I were good friends always; but I tell you all that day he watched me, in a curious kind of way, to see if I weren't took with a fever, or suthin; and the men, they whispered and talked among themselves. You see, they all had their own reasons for wanting to be back to Thanksgiving, and it was hard on 'em.

“Well, it was just about sun up we got into Gloucester, and I went ashore. And there was mother, looking pretty poorly, jest making her fire, and getting on her kettle. When she saw me, she held up her hands, and burst out crying, —

“‘Why, Sam, the Lord must 'a' sent you! I've ben sick and all alone, having a drefful hard time, and I've felt as if I couldn't hold out much longer.’

“‘Well,’ says I, ‘mother, pack up your things, and come right aboard the sloop; for I've come to take you home, and take care of ycu: so put up your things.’

“Well, I took hold and helped her, and we put

things together lively, and packed up her trunks, and tied up the bed and pillows and bedclothes, and took her rocking-chair and bureau and tables and chairs down to the sloop. And when I came down, bringing her and all her things, Ben More seemed to see what I was after; but how or why the idea came into my head I never told him. There's things that a man feels shy of tellin', and I didn't want to talk about it.

“Well, when we was all aboard, the wind sprung up fair and steady, and we went on at a right spanking pace; and the fellows said the Harpswell girls had got hold of our rope, and was pulling us with all their might; and we came in all right the very day before Thanksgiving. And my wife was as glad to see mother as if she'd expected her, and fixed up the front-chamber for her, with a stove in't, and plenty of kindlings. And the children was all so glad to see grandma, and we had the best kind of a Thanksgiving!”

“Well,” said I, “nobody could say there wasn't any use in *that* spirit's coming (if spirit it was) it had a most practical purpose.”

“Well,” said the captain, “I’ve been all round the world, in all sorts of countries, seen all sorts of queer, strange things, and seen so many things that I never could have believed if I hadn’t scen ’em, that I never say I won’t believe this or that. If I see a thing right straight under my eyes, I don’t say it couldn’t ’a’ ben there ’cause college-folks say there ain’t no such things.”

“How do you know it wasn’t all a dream?” said my chum.

“How do I know? ’Cause I was broad awake, and I gen’lly know when I’m awake and when I’m asleep. I think Mr. More found me pretty wide awake.”

It was now time to turn in, and we slept soundly while the “Brilliant” ploughed her way. By daybreak the dome of the State House was in sight.

“I’ve settled the captain’s story,” said my chum to me. “It can all be accounted for on the theory of cerebral hallucination.”

“All right,” said I; “but it answered the purpose beautifully for the old mother.”

Works of Fiction.

*A List of Novels and Stories, selected
from the Publications of Messrs.
Houghton, Mifflin and Company,
Boston and New York.*

Thomas Bailey Aldrich.

The Story of a Bad Boy. Illustrated. 12mo,
\$1.25.

Marjorie Daw and Other People. Short Sto-
ries. With Frontispiece. 12mo, \$1.50.

Marjorie Daw and Other Stories. In River-
side Aldine Series. 16mo, \$1.00.

These volumes are not identical in contents.

Prudence Palfrey. With Frontispiece. 12mo,
\$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Queen of Sheba. 12mo, \$1.50; paper,
50 cents.

The Stillwater Tragedy. 12mo, \$1.50.

Lucia True Ames.

Memoirs of a Millionaire. 16mo, \$1.25.

Hans Christian Andersen.

Works. First Complete Edition in English.
In ten uniform volumes, 12mo, each \$1.00; the set,
\$10.00; half calf, \$25.00.

The Improvisatore; or, Life in Italy.

The Two Baronesses.

O. T.; or, Life in Denmark.

Only a Fiddler.

In Spain and Portugal.
 A Poet's Bazaar. A Picturesque Tour.
 Pictures of Travel
 The Story of my Life. With Portrait.
 Wonder Stories told for Children. Illustrated.
 Stories and Tales. Illustrated.

Jane G. Austin.

A Nameless Nobleman. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.
 The Desmond Hundred. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.
 Standish of Standish. 16mo, \$1.25.
 Doctor LeBaron and His Daughters. 16mo, \$1.25.

Arlo Bates.

The Philistines. 12mo, \$1.50.

It has many strong situations, much admirable dialogue, and we consider it decidedly the best thing Mr. Bates has yet done.—
New York Tribune.

Patty's Perversities. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

The Pagans. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Edward Bellamy.

Miss Ludington's Sister. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Looking Backward: 2000-1887. 371st Thousand. 12mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Ein Rückblick (Looking Backward). Translated into German by Rabbi Solomon Schindler. 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

"Looking Backward" is a well-made book, but it is more — a glowing prophecy and a gospel of peace. He who reads it expecting merely to be entertained, must, we should think, find himself unexpectedly haunted by visions of a golden age wherein all the world unites to do the world's work like members of one family,

where labor and living are provided for each man, where toil and leisure alternate in happy proportions, where want and therefore greed and jealousy are unknown, where the pleasures of this world are free to all, to cheer, but not to enslave. — *The Nation* (New York).

Mr. Bellamy's wonderful book. — EDWARD EVERETT HALE.

William Henry Bishop.

Detmold: A Romance. 18mo, \$1.25.

The House of a Merchant Prince. 12mo, \$1.50.

Choy Susan, and other Stories. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Golden Justice. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Mr. W. D. Howells, in *Harper's Monthly*, praises this volume highly, saying: "As a study of a prosperous western city, this picture of Keewaydin is unique in our literature." He adds that "it is full of traits of mastery which cannot leave any critic doubtful of Mr. Bishop's power."

Björnstjerne Björnson.

Novels. American Edition. Translated by Prof. R. B. Anderson. Including Synnöve Solbakken, Arne, The Bridal March, A Happy Boy, The Fisher Maiden, Captain Mansana, and Magnhild. Illustrated. In 3 volumes, 12mo, \$4.50.

The Bridal March, and other Stories. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00.

Captain Mansana, and other Stories. 16mo, \$1.00.

Alice Brown.

Fools of Nature. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Helen Dawes Brown.

Two College Girls. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

H. C. Bunner.

A Woman of Honor. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Clara Louise Burnham.

Young Maids and Old. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Next Door. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Dearly Bought. New Edition. 16mo, \$1.25.

No Gentlemen. New Edition. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Sane Lunatic. New Edition. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Mistress of Beech Knoll. 16mo, \$1.25.

Edwin Lassetter Bynner.

Agnes Surriage. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

We congratulate the author on a well-earned success, and the reader on an unusual pleasure.— T. B. ALDRICH.

Penelope's Suitors. 24mo, boards, 50 cents.

Damen's Ghost. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Helen Campbell.

Under Green Apple-Boughs. Illustrated.
16mo, paper, 50 cents.

Alice Cary.

Pictures of Country Life. Short Stories.
12mo, \$1.50.

Mrs. L. W. Champney.

Rosemary and Rue. 16mo, \$1.00.

Clara Erskine Clement.

Eleanor Maitland. 16mo, \$1.25; paper,
50 cents.

Mary Clemmer.

His Two Wives. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

An absorbing love story — a portrayal of life held amenable to the lofty and poetic ideal. — *Boston Traveller*.

John Esten Cooke.

Fanchette. 16mo, \$1.00.

My Lady Pokahontas. 16mo, gilt top, \$1.25.

The narrative of Pokahontas has never been so deliciously presented. — *Quebec Chronicle*.

Rose Terry Cooke.

Somebody's Neighbors. Stories. 12mo, \$1.50; half calf, \$3.00.

Happy Dodd. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Sphinx's Children. Stories. 12mo, \$1.50.

Steadfast. 12mo, \$1.50.

James Fenimore Cooper.

Works. *New Household Edition*. With Introductions to many of the volumes by Susan Fenimore Cooper, and Illustrations. In 32 volumes. Each, 16mo, \$1.00; the set, \$32.00; half calf, \$64.00.

Precaution.

The Spy.

The Pioneers.

The Pathfinder.

Mercedes of Castile.

The Deerslayer.

The Red Skins.

The Chainbearer.

Satanstoe.

The Crater.

Afloat and Ashore.

The Prairie.

Wept of Wish-ton-Wish.

The Water-Witch.

The Bravo.

Red Rover.

Homeward Bound.

Home as Found.

The Heidenmauer.

The Headsman.

The Two Admirals.

The Pilot.

Lionel Lincoln.

Last of the Mohicans.

Wing and Wing.	Jack Tier.
Wyandotté.	The Sea Lions.
The Monikins.	Oak Openings.
Miles Wallingford.	Ways of the Hour.

New Edition. With Portrait, Illustrations, and Introductions. In 32 vols. 16mo, \$32.00. (*Sold only in sets.*)

Fireside Edition. With Portrait, Introductions, and 43 Illustrations. In 16 vols. 12mo, \$20.00; half calf, \$40.00. (*Sold only in sets.*)

Sea Tales. First Series. *New Household Edition.* With Introductions by Susan Fenimore Cooper. Illustrated. In 5 volumes, the set, 16mo, \$5.00; half calf, \$10.00.

Sea Tales. Second Series. *New Household Edition.* With Introductions by Susan Fenimore Cooper. Illustrated. In 5 volumes, the set, 16mo, \$5.00; half calf, \$10.00.

Leather Stocking Tales. *New Household Edition.* With Portrait, Introductions, and Illustrations. In 5 vols., the set, 16mo, \$5.00; half calf, \$10.00.

Cooper Stories. Narratives of Adventure selected from Cooper's Works. Illustrated. Stories of the Prairie. Stories of the Woods. Stories of the Sea. 3 vols. 16mo, \$1.00 each; the set, \$3.00.

The Spy. 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

Charles Egbert Craddock [Mary N. Murfree].

In the Tennessee Mountains. Short Stories. 16mo, \$1.25.

Mr. Craddock is a master of the art of description. . . . The style is admirable. — *The Nation* (New York).

Down the Ravine. For Young People. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountains. 16mo, \$1.25.

In the Clouds. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Story of Keedon Bluffs. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Despot of Broomsedge Cove. 16mo, \$1.25.

The essential part, the treatment of the human problem, is characterized by real power, — the power of divining motives and piercing through contradictions. Not the hero of "Where the Battle was Fought" is so intensely vital a study as Teck Jepson. The side-lights are not the least striking elements in Miss Murfree's art. — *Springfield Republican*.

Where the Battle was Fought. 16mo, \$1.25.

Thomas Frederick Crane (translator).

Italian Popular Tales. With Introduction, Bibliography, Notes, etc. 8vo, gilt top, \$2.50.

F. Marion Crawford.

To Leeward. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Roman Singer. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

An American Politician. 16mo, \$1.25.

Paul Patoff. Crown 8vo, \$1.50.

Maria S. Cummins.

The Lamplighter. New *Popular Edition*. 12mo, \$1.00; paper, 25 cents.

El Fureidîs. A Story of Palestine and Syria. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Mabel Vaughan. 12mo, \$1.50.

Czeika.

An Operetta in Profile. 16mo, \$1.00.

Madeleine Vinton Dahlgren.

A Washington Winter. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Lost Name. 12mo, \$1.00.

Lights and Shadows of a Life. 12mo, \$1.50.

Katharine Floyd Dana.

Our Phil, and other Stories. Illustrated.
16mo, gilt top, \$1.25.

All so true to life, so simple, touching, and so real, as to be as noteworthy from an artistic as well as from a human standpoint.
— *New Haven Palladium*.

Parke Danforth.

Not in the Prospectus. 16mo, \$1.25.

Charming in style, . . . and altogether as happy a story as we have read for a long time.— *New York Times*.

Daniel De Foe.

Robinson Crusoe. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.00.

Margaret Deland.

John Ward, Preacher. 55th Thousand. 12mo,
\$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

There are pages in it which, in their power of insight and skill in minute delineation, remind us of Thackeray; while the pictures of country life constantly recall Mrs. Gaskell's fresh and charming tale of "Cranford."— ARCHDEACON FARRAR.

Sidney. 16mo, \$1.25.

P. Deming.

Adirondack Stories. 18mo, 75 cents.

Tompkins, and other Folks. 18mo, \$1.00.

There is a deep and wonderful art in these quiet little tales.—
The Critic (New York).

Thomas De Quincey.

Romances and Extravaganzas. 12mo, \$1.50.

Narrative and Miscellaneous Papers. 12mo,
\$1.50.

Charles Dickens.

Complete Works. *Illustrated Library Edition*. With Introductions, biographical and historical,

by E. P. Whipple. Containing all the Illustrations that appeared in the English edition by Cruikshank, John Leech, and others, engraved on steel, and the designs of F. O. C. Darley and John Gilbert, in all over 550. In 29 volumes, each, 12mo, \$1.50; the set, with Dickens Dictionary, 30 volumes, \$45.00; half calf, \$82.50; half calf, gilt top, \$85.00.

Pickwick Papers, 2 vols.

Nicholas Nickleby, 2 vols.

Oliver Twist, 1 vol.

Old Curiosity Shop, and Reprinted Pieces, 2 vols.

Barnaby Rudge, and Hard Times, 2 vols.

Pictures from Italy, and American Notes, 1 vol.

Bleak House, 2 vols.

Little Dorrit, 2 vols.

David Copperfield, 2 vols.

Martin Chuzzlewit, 2 vols.

Our Mutual Friend, 2 vols.

The Uncommercial Traveller, 1 vol.

A Child's History of England, and other Pieces, 1 vol.

Christmas Books, 1 vol.

Dombey and Son, 2 vols.

Tale of Two Cities, 1 vol.

Great Expectations, 1 vol.

Mystery of Edwin Drood, Master Humphrey's Clock, and other Pieces, 1 vol.

Sketches by Boz, 1 vol.

A Christmas Carol. With thirty Illustrations. 8vo, full flexible leather, \$2.00; morocco or tree calf, \$7.50. 32mo, 75 cents; paper, 25 cents.

Christmas Books. Illustrated. 12mo, full gilt, \$2.00; morocco, \$4.50.

Charlotte Dunning.

A Step Aside. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

The *London Saturday Review* said of it: "Miss Dunning's name is new to English readers, but we hope it will not remain so long. She contrives to tell a very unobtrusive story with interest and charm."

Edgar Fawcett.

A Hopeless Case. 18mo, \$1.25.

We know of no English novel of the last few years fit to be compared with it in its own line for simplicity, truth, and rational interest. — *London Times*.

A Gentleman of Leisure. 18mo, \$1.00.

An Ambitious Woman. Crown 8vo, \$1.50;
paper, 50 cents.

Olivia Delaplaine. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Confessions of Claud. 12mo, \$1.50;
paper, 50 cents.

The House at High Bridge. 12mo, \$1.50;
paper, 50 cents.

The Adventures of a Widow. 12mo, \$1.50;
paper, 50 cents.

Tinkling Cymbals. 12mo, \$1.50.

Social Silhouettes. 12mo, \$1.50.

Mrs. James A. Field.

High-Lights. 16mo, \$1.25.

The style and tone of the book quite lift the familiar material out of the ruts, and it is pleasant to record so refined a story. — *The Critic* (New York).

Harford Flemming.

A Carpet Knight. 16mo, \$1.25.

Admirably written, with a dash of humor. — *Cleveland Leader*.

Mary Hallock Foote.

The Led-Horse Claim. Illustrated. 16mo,
\$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

John Bodewin's Testimony. 12mo, \$1.50;
paper, 50 cents.

The Last Assembly Ball, and The Fate of a
Voice. 16mo, \$1.25.

Baron de la Motte Fouqué.

Undine. 18mo, paper, 25 cents.

Undine ; Sintram and His Companions, etc.
Illustrated. 32mo, 75 cents.

Undine, and other Tales. Illustrated. 16mo,
\$1.00 ; half calf, \$2.00.

Johann Wolfgang von Goethe.

Wilhelm Meister. Translated by Carlyle.
With Portrait. 2 vols. crown 8vo, gilt top, \$3.00.

The Tale, and Favorite Poems. Illustrated.
32mo, 75 cents.

Oliver Goldsmith.

The Vicar of Wakefield. Illustrated. 16mo,
\$1.00 ; half calf, \$2.00.

Handy-Volume Edition. 24mo, gilt top, \$1.00.

Jeanie T. Gould [Mrs. Lincoln].

Marjorie's Quest. For Young People. Illus-
trated. 12mo, \$1.50.

Her Washington Season. 12mo, \$1.50.

Robert Grant.

An Average Man. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Confessions of a Frivolous Girl. 12mo,
\$1.25 ; paper, 50 cents.

A screaming success.—*Saturday Review* (London).

The Knave of Hearts. 12mo, \$1.25.

A Romantic Young Lady. 12mo, \$1.50.

Henry Gréville.

Cleopatra. A Russian Romance. With Por-
trait of the author. 16mo, \$1.25.

Dosia's Daughter. 16mo, \$1.25.

Count Xavier. 16mo, \$1.00.

Henry Gréville is idyllic, in the sense that most of her stories may be read with pleasure by the innocent maiden and the sophisticated man of the world; how many writers of fiction in these days have been able to attract so diverse an audience?—*Literary World* (Boston).

The Guardians.

16mo, \$1.25.

It is an unusually clever book, every page of which is to be enjoyed, perhaps we may venture to say delighted in. The style is admirable, fresh, crisp, rapid. — *Boston Advertiser*.

Lucretia P. Hale and E. L. Bynner.

An Uncloseted Skeleton. 32mo, boards, 50 cents.

Thomas Chandler Haliburton.

The Clockmaker; or, the Sayings and Doings of Samuel Slick of Slickville. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00; half calf, \$2.00.

Kate W. Hamilton.

Rachel's Share of the Road. 16mo, \$1.00.

Mrs. Henrietta Hammond.

The Georgians. 16mo, \$1.00.

Arthur Sherburne Hardy.

But Yet a Woman. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

The author's drawing of character is the drawing of a master. — *The Academy* (London).

The Wind of Destiny. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, cents.

Passe Rose. 16mo, \$1.25.

Joel Chandler Harris.

Mingo, and other Sketches in Black and White. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Nights with Uncle Remus. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Baalam and his Master. Short Stories.

Miriam Coles Harris.

Writings. New Edition, uniform. Each volume, 16mo, \$1.25. The set, 10 vols, \$12.00.

Rutledge.

Frank Warrington.

The Sutherlands.

Richard Vandermarck.

St. Philip's.

Missy.

Happy-Go-Lucky.

Phœbe.

A Perfect Adonis.

Louie's Last Term at St. Mary's (for Young People). 16mo, \$1.00.

Bret Harte.

The Luck of Roaring Camp, and other Sketches. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Luck of Roaring Camp, and other Stories. In Riverside Aldine Series. 16mo, \$1.00.

These volumes are not identical in contents.

Mrs. Skaggs's Husbands, etc. 16mo, \$1.25.

Tales of the Argonauts, etc. 16mo, \$1.25.

Thankful Blossom. 18mo, \$1.00.

Two Men of Sandy Bar. A Play. 18mo, \$1.00.

The Story of a Mine. 18mo, \$1.00.

Drift from Two Shores. 18mo, \$1.00.

The Twins of Table Mountain. 18mo, \$1.00.

Flip, and Found at Blazing Star. 18mo, \$1.00.

In the Carquinez Woods. 18mo, \$1.00.

On the Frontier. Stories. 18mo, \$1.00.

Works. *Riverside Edition*, rearranged. With

Portrait and Introduction. In 6 vols., crown 8vo, each \$2.00. The set, \$12.00; half calf, \$18.00; half calf, gilt top, \$19.50.

1. Poetical Works, Two Men of Sandy Bar, Introduction, and Portrait.
2. The Luck of Roaring Camp, and other Stories, a portion of the Tales of the Argonauts, etc.
3. Tales of the Argonauts and Eastern Sketches.
4. Gabriel Conroy.
5. Stories, and Condensed Novels.
6. Frontier Stories.

By Shore and Sedge. 18mo, \$1.00.

Maruja. 18mo, \$1.00.

Snow-Bound at Eagle's. 18mo, \$1.00.

A Millionaire of Rough-and-Ready, and Devil's Ford. 18mo, \$1.00.

A Phyllis of the Sierras, and Drift from Redwood Camp. 18mo, \$1.00.

The Argonauts of North Liberty. 18mo, \$1.00.

A Waif of the Plains. 18mo, \$1.00.

Novels and Tales. 15 vols., 18mo, \$13.00.

Cressy. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Crusade of the Excelsior. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Heritage of Dedlow Marsh, etc. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Ward of the Golden Gate. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Sappho of Green Springs. Stories.

Wilhelm Hauff.

Arabian Days' Entertainments. Translated by Herbert Pelham Curtis. Illustrated by Hoppin. New Edition. 12mo, \$1.50.

Julian Hawthorne.

Love — or a Name. 12mo, \$1.50.

Fortune's Fool. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Dust. 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

Nathaniel Hawthorne.

Works. *Little Classic Edition.* Each volume contains vignette illustration. In 25 volumes (including Index), 18mo, each \$1.00; the set, in box, \$25.00; half calf, \$50.00; half morocco, gilt top, \$62.50; tree calf, \$75.00.

Twice-Told Tales. 2 vols.

The Snow-Image, and other Twice-Told Tales.

Mosses from an Old Manse. 2 vols.

The Scarlet Letter.

True Stories from History and Biography.

A Wonder-Book for Girls and Boys.

Tanglewood Tales.

American Note-Books. 2 vols.

English Note-Books. 2 vols.

The House of the Seven Gables.

The Blithedale Romance.

The Marble Faun. 2 vols.

Our Old Home. English Sketches.

French and Italian Note-Books. 2 vols.

Septimius Felton.

Fanshawe, and other Pieces.

The Dolliver Romance, etc.

Sketches and Studies.

Index, and Sketch of Life.

Riverside Edition. With Introductory Notes by George P. Lathrop. With 12 original full-page Etchings and 13 vignette Woodcuts and Portrait. In 13 volumes. Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$2.00 each; the set, \$26.00; half calf, \$39.00; half calf, gilt top, \$40.50; half levant, \$52.00.

Twice-Told Tales.

Mosses from an Old Manse.

The House of the Seven Gables, and the Snow-Image.

A Wonder-Book, Tanglewood Tales, etc.

The Scarlet Letter, and The Blithedale Romance.

The Marble Faun.

Our Old Home, and English Note-Books. 2 vols.
American Note-Books.

French and Italian Note-Books.

The Dolliver Romance, Fanshawe, Septimius Felton,
and, in an Appendix, The Ancestral Footstep.

Tales, Sketches, and other Papers. With Biograph-
ical Sketch by G. P. Lathrop, and Indexes.

Dr. Grimshawe's Secret.

Wayside Edition. With Portrait, twenty-four
Etchings, and Notes by George P. Lathrop. In
twenty-five volumes, 12mo, uncut, \$37.50; half calf,
\$67.75; half calf, gilt top, \$72.75; half levant, \$88.50.
(Sold only in sets.) The contents of this Edition are
identical with those of the *Riverside Edition*.

Dr. Grimshawe's Secret. 12mo, \$1.50. *Riv-
erside Edition.* Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$2.00.

The Scarlet Letter. *Holiday Edition.* Illus-
trated by Mary Hallock Foote. 8vo, full gilt, \$3.00;
levant, \$7.50. *Popular Edition.* With Illustration.
12mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

The Gray Champion, etc. In *Riverside Al-
dine Series.* 16mo, \$1.00.

The Marble Faun. With fifty beautiful Pho-
togravures of Localities, Paintings, Statuary, etc.,
mentioned in the novel. A *Holiday Edition.* 2 vols.
crown 8vo, gilt top, \$6.00; full polished calf, \$12.00,
net; full vellum, gilt top, in box, \$12.00, *net*.

Twice-Told Tales. *School Edition.* 18mo, 60
cents.

Tales of the White Hills, and Legends of New
England. Illustrated. 32mo, 75 cents. *School Edi-
tion,* 40 cents, *net*.

Legends of the Province House, and A Virtu-
oso's Collection. Illustrated. 32mo, 75 cents. *School
Edition,* 40 cents, *net*.

Mosses from an Old Manse. 16mo, paper,
50 cents.

Isaac Henderson.

Agatha Page. A Parable. With Frontispiece by Felix Moscheles. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Prelate. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Mrs. S. J. Higginson.

A Princess of Java. 12mo, \$1.50.

Oliver Wendell Holmes.

Elsie Venner. Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$2.00; paper, 50 cents.

The Guardian Angel. Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$2.00; paper, 50 cents.

A Mortal Antipathy. First Opening of the New Portfolio. Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$1.50.

My Hunt after "The Captain," etc. Illustrated. *School Edition*. 32mo, 40 cents, *net*.

The Story of Iris. Illustrated. 32mo, 75 cents.

Mark Hopkins, Jr.

The World's Verdict. 12mo, \$1.50.

Augustus Hoppin.

Recollections of Auton House. Illustrated by the Author. Square 8vo, \$1.25.

A Fashionable Sufferer. Illustrated by the Author. 12mo, \$1.50.

Two Compton Boys. Illustrated by the Author. Square 8vo, \$1.50.

Blanche Willis Howard.

The Open Door. Crown 8vo, \$1.50.

One Summer. *New Popular Edition.* Illustrated by Hoppin. 16mo, \$1.25.

Aulnay Tower. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A story which, for absorbing interest, brilliancy of style, charm of graphic character drawing, and even exquisite literary quality, will hold its rank among the best work in American fiction. — *Boston Traveller.*

Aunt Serena. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Guenn. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

E. W. Howe.

A Man Story. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Mystery of the Locks. *New Edition.* 16mo, \$1.25.

The Story of a Country Town. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A Moonlight Boy. *With Portrait of the Author.* 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Mr. Howe is the strongest man in fiction that the great West has yet produced. — *Boston Transcript.*

William Dean Howells.

Their Wedding Journey. Illustrated. *New Edition, with additional chapter.* 12mo, \$1.50; 18mo, \$1.00.

A Chance Acquaintance. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50; 18mo, \$1.00.

Suburban Sketches. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

A Foregone Conclusion. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Lady of the Aroostook. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Undiscovered Country. 12mo, \$1.50.

A Day's Pleasure, etc. 32mo, 75 cents; *School Edition*, 40 cents, *net.*

The Minister's Charge. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Indian Summer. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Rise of Silas Lapham. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A Fearful Responsibility, etc. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A Modern Instance. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A Woman's Reason. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Dr. Breen's Practice. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Sleeping-Car, and other Farces. 12mo, \$1.00.

The Elevator. 32mo, 50 cents.

The Sleeping-Car. 32mo, 50 cents.

The Parlor Car. 32mo, 50 cents.

The Register. 32mo, 50 cents.

A Counterfeit Presentment. A Comedy. 18mo, \$1.25.

Out of the Question. A Comedy. 18mo, \$1.25.

A Sea Change; or, Love's Stowaway. A Lyricated Farce. 18mo, \$1.00.

Thomas Hughes.

Tom Brown's School Days at Rugby. New Edition. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00.

Tom Brown at Oxford. 16mo, \$1.25.

Henry James.

Watch and Ward. 18mo, \$1.25.

A Passionate Pilgrim, and other Tales. 12mo, \$2.00.

- Roderick Hudson. 12mo, \$2.00.
 The American. 12mo, \$2.00.
 The Europeans. 12mo, \$1.50.
 Confidence. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.
 The Portrait of a Lady. 12mo, \$2.00.
 The Author of Beltraffio; Pandora; Georgina's Reasons; Four Meetings, etc. 12mo, \$1.50.
 The Siege of London; The Pension Beaurepas; and The Point of View. 12mo, \$1.50.
 Tales of Three Cities (The Impressions of a Cousin; Lady Barberina; A New-England Winter). 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.
 Daisy Miller: A Comedy. 12mo, \$1.50.
 The Tragic Muse. 2 vols. 16mo, \$2.50.

Anna Jameson.

- Diary of an Ennuyée. 16mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 Studies and Stories. 16mo, gilt top, \$1.25.

Mrs. C. V. Jamison.

- The Story of an Enthusiast. Told by Himself. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Douglas Jerrold.

- Mrs. Caudle's Curtain Lectures. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00; half calf, \$2.00.

Sarah Orne Jewett.

- The King of Folly Island, and other People. 16mo, \$1.25.
 Tales of New England. In Riverside Aldine Series. 16mo, \$1.00.

- A White Heron, and other Stories. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 A Marsh Island. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cts.
 A Country Doctor. 16mo, \$1.25.
 Deephaven. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 Old Friends and New. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 Country By-Ways. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 The Mate of the Daylight, and Friends Ashore. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 Betty Leicester. 18mo, gilt top, \$1.25.
 Strangers and Wayfarers. 16mo, \$1.25.

Rossiter Johnson (editor).

Little Classics. Each in one volume. New Edition, bound in new and artistic style. 18mo, each \$1.00. The set, in box, \$18.00; half calf, or half morocco, \$35.00.

- | | | |
|---------------|----------------|----------------------|
| 1. Exile. | 7. Romance. | 13. Narrative Poems. |
| 2. Intellect. | 8. Mystery. | 14. Lyrical Poems. |
| 3. Tragedy. | 9. Comedy. | 15. Minor Poems. |
| 4. Life. | 10. Childhood. | 16. Nature. |
| 5. Laughter. | 11. Heroism. | 17. Humanity. |
| 6. Love. | 12. Fortune. | 18. Authors. |

A list of the entire contents of the volumes of this Series will be sent free on application.

Virginia W. Johnson.

The House of the Musician. 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

Charles C. Jones, Jr.

Negro Myths from the Georgia Coast. 16mo, \$1.00.

Edward King.

The Golden Spike. 12mo, \$1.50.

Mr. King is a writer whom we shall look out for; and now that Tourguéneff is dead, it may fall to him to take up the mantle of the prophet. — *The Literary World* (London).

The Gentle Savage. 12mo, \$2.00.

Ellen Olney Kirk.

The Story of Margaret Kent. New Edition. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

In "The Story of Margaret Kent" we have that rare thing in current literature, a *really good novel*. . . . Aside from the other merits which we have noted, this novel is to be praised for its artistic earnestness and sincerity. — *Boston Advertiser*.

Sons and Daughters. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Queen Money. New Edition. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Better Times. Stories. 12mo, \$1.50.

A Midsummer Madness. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Lesson in Love. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

A Daughter of Eve. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Walford. 16mo, \$1.25.

Joseph Kirkland.

Zury: The Meanest Man in Spring County. A Novel of Western Life. With Frontispiece. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The McVeys. 16mo, \$1.25.

Charles and Mary Lamb.

Tales from Shakespeare. 18mo, \$1.00.

Handy-Volume Edition. 24mo, gilt top, \$1.00.

The Same. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00.

Mary Catherine Lee.

A Quaker Girl of Nantucket. 16mo, \$1.25.

In the Cheering-Up Business. 16mo, \$1.25.

Henry Wadsworth Longfellow.

Hyperion. A Romance. 16mo, \$1.50.

Popular Edition. 16mo, 40 cents; paper, 15 cents.

Outre-Mer. 16mo, \$1.50.

Popular Edition. 16mo, 40 cents; paper, 15 cents.

Kavanagh. A Romance. 16mo, \$1.50.

Hyperion, Outre-Mer, and Kavanagh. In 2 volumes, crown 8vo, \$3.00.

Flora Haines Loughead.

The Man who was Guilty. 16mo, \$1.25.

It is earnest, high-minded, and moving, lighted here and there by a demure drollery, interesting as a story, and provocative of serious thought. — *Overland Monthly* (San Francisco).

Madame Lucas.

16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

D. R. McAnally.

Irish Wonders: The Ghosts, Giants, Pookas, Demons, Leprechawns, Banshees, Fairies, Witches, Widows, Old Maids, and other Marvels of the Emerald Isle. Popular Tales as told by the People. Profusely illustrated. Square 8vo, \$2.00.

S. Weir Mitchell.

In War Time. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Roland Blake. 16mo, \$1.25.

Dr. Mitchell's book is indeed one to be grateful for. It is interpenetrated by fine and true shades of thought, and worked out

with delicacy and artistic feeling. It contains striking, even brilliant incidents, yet its interest depends chiefly upon modifications of character. — *American* (Philadelphia).

Luigi Monti.

Leone. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

A story of Italian life written by an Italian, and shows an impressive fidelity to time and place. — *Boston Traveller*.

Henry L. Nelson.

John Rantoul. 12mo, \$1.50.

Mrs. Oliphant and T. B. Aldrich.

The Second Son. Crown 8vo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Peppermint Perkins.

The Familiar Letters of Peppermint Perkins. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Nora Perry.

The Youngest Miss Lorton, and other Stories. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

A Flock of Girls. Stories. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

For a Woman. 18mo, \$1.00.

A Book of Love Stories. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Tragedy of the Unexpected. 18mo, \$1.25.

Elizabeth Stuart Phelps [Mrs. Ward].

The Gates Ajar. 75th Thousand. 16mo, \$1.50.

Beyond the Gates. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Gates Between. 16mo, \$1.25.

The above three volumes, in box, \$4.00.

Men, Women, and Ghosts. Stories. 16mo, \$1.50.

Hedged In. 16mo, \$1.50.

The Silent Partner. 16mo, \$1.50.

The Story of Avis. 16mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Sealed Orders, and other Stories. 16mo, \$1.50.

Friends: A Duet. 16mo, \$1.25.

Doctor Zay. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

An Old Maid's Paradise, and Burglars in Paradise. 16mo, \$1.25.

The Master of the Magicians. Collaborated by Elizabeth Stuart Phelps and Herbert D. Ward. 16mo, \$1.25.

Come Forth. Collaborated by Elizabeth Stuart Phelps and Herbert D. Ward. 16mo, \$1.25.

The above thirteen volumes, \$17.50.

The Madonna of the Tubs. With Illustrations. 12mo, full gilt, \$1.50.

Jack the Fisherman. Illustrated. Square 12mo, ornamental boards, 50 cents.

Melville Philips.

The Devil's Hat. 16mo, \$1.00.

Eça de Queiros.

Dragon's Teeth. Translated from the Portuguese by Mary J. Serrano. 12mo, \$1.50.

Edmund Quincy.

The Haunted Adjutant; and other Stories. 12mo, \$1.50.

Wensley; and other Stories. 12mo, \$1.50.

J. P. Quincy.

The Peckster Professorship. 16mo, \$1.25.

Opie P. Read.

Len Gansett. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Marian C. L. Reeves and Emily Read.

Pilot Fortune. 16mo, \$1.25.

A Reverend Idol.

A Novel. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Riverside Paper Series.

A Continuation of Ticknor's Paper Series, appearing semi-monthly during the summer. Each, 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

1. John Ward, Preacher. By Margaret Deland.
2. The Scarlet Letter. By Nathaniel Hawthorne.
3. But Yet a Woman. By A. S. Hardy.
4. The Queen of Sheba. By T. B. Aldrich.
5. The Story of Avis. By Elizabeth Stuart Phelps.
6. The Feud of Oakfield Creek. By Josiah Royce.
7. Agatha Page. By Isaac Henderson.
8. The Guardian Angel. By Oliver Wendell Holmes.
9. A Step Aside. By Charlotte Dunning.
10. An Ambitious Woman. By Edgar Fawcett.
11. The Spy. By James Fenimore Cooper.
12. Emerson's Essays. First and Second Series.
13. In War Time. By Dr. S. Weir Mitchell.
14. Elsie Venner. By Dr. O. W. Holmes.
15. Agnes of Sorrento. By Harriet Beecher Stowe.
16. The Lady of the Aroostook. By W. D. Howells.
17. A Roman Singer. By F. Marion Crawford.
18. The Second Son. By Mrs. Oliphant and T. B. Aldrich.
19. A Daughter of Eve. By Ellen Olney Kirk.

20. A Marsh Island. By Sarah O. Jewett.
 21. The Wind of Destiny. By A. S. Hardy.
 22. A Lesson in Love. By Ellen Olney Kirk.
 23. El Fureidfs. By Maria S. Cummins.
 24. The Fate of Mansfield Humphreys. By Richard Grant White.
 25. Prudence Palfrey. By T. B. Aldrich.
 26. The Golden Justice. By W. H. Bishop.
 27. Doctor Zay. By E. S. Phelps.
 28. Zury. By Joseph Kirkland.
 29. Confidence. By Henry James.
 30. Young Maids and Old. Clara L. Burnham.
 Extra Number 3. Ein Rückblick. (Looking Backward.) Translated into German by Rabbi Solomon Schindler.
 Extra Number 5. Mosses from an Old Manse. By Nathaniel Hawthorne.
 Extra Number 8. Looking Backward, 2000-1887. By Edward Bellamy. New Edition. 371st Thousand.

Other numbers to be announced later.

Edith Robinson.

Forced Acquaintances. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

Round-Robin Series.

Each volume, 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Damen's Ghost.	The Strike in the B—— Mill.
Madame Lucas.	Rosemary and Rue.
Leone.	Fanchette.
Doctor Ben.	Dorothea.

N. B. *The last three can be had in cloth only.*

Josiah Royce.

The Feud of Oakfield Creek. A Novel of California. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Joseph Xavier Boniface Saintine.

Picciola Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00; half calf, \$2.00.

J. H. Bernardin de Saint-Pierre.

Paul and Virginia. Illustrated. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Same, together with Undine and Sintram.

Illustrated. 32mo, 75 cents; *School Edition*, 40 cents.

Sir Walter Scott.

The Waverley Novels. *Illustrated Library Edition*. Illustrated with 100 Engravings by famous artists; and with Introductions, Illustrative Notes, Glossary, and Index of Characters. In 25 volumes, 12mo. Each, \$1.00; the set, \$25.00; half calf, \$50.00, half calf, gilt top, \$55.00.

Waverley.

Guy Mannering.

The Antiquary.

Rob Roy.

Old Mortality.

Black Dwarf, and The
Legend of Montrose.

Heart of Mid-Lothian.

The Bride of Lammer-
moor.

Ivanhoe.

The Monastery.

The Abbot.

Kenilworth.

The Pirate.

The Fortunes of Nigel.

Peveril of the Peak.

Quentin Durward.

St. Ronan's Well.

Redgauntlet.

The Betrothed, and The
Highland Widow.

The Talisman and other
Tales.

Woodstock.

The Fair Maid of Perth.

Anne of Geierstein.

Count Robert of Paris.

The Surgeon's Daughter,
and Castle Dangerous.

Horace E. Scudder.

The Dwellers in Five-Sisters' Court. 16mo,
\$1.25.

Stories and Romances. 16mo, \$1.25.

Mark Sibley Severance.

Hammersmith; His Harvard Days. 12mo,
\$1.50.

We do not recall any other book which so well deserves to be associated with the "Tom Brown" stories. — *Boston Journal*.

J. Emerson Smith.

Oakridge: An Old-Time Story of Maine.
12mo, \$2.00.

Mary A. Sprague.

An Earnest Trifler. 16mo, \$1.25.

Willis Steell.

Isidra. A Mexican Novel. 12mo, \$1.25.

A. Stirling.

At Daybreak. 16mo, \$1.25.

Louise Stockton.

Dorothea. 16mo, \$1.00.

William W. Story.

Fiammetta: A Summer Idyl. 16mo, \$1.25.

Harriet Beecher Stowe.

Uncle Tom's Cabin. A Story of Slavery.
Illustrated. 12mo, \$2.00.

Illustrated Holiday Edition. With Introduction and Bibliography and over 100 Illustrations. 8vo, full gilt, \$3.00; half calf, \$5.00; levant, or tree calf, \$6.00.

New Popular Edition, from new plates. With Account of the writing of this Story by Mrs. Stowe, and Frontispiece. 16mo, \$1.00.

"Uncle Tom's Cabin" . . . must always remain one of the monuments of literature.—*New York Evening Post.*

Agnes of Sorrento. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The Pearl of Orr's Island. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Minister's Wooing. 12mo, \$1.50.

- My Wife and I. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.
 We and our Neighbors. A Sequel to My
 Wife and I. New Edition. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.
 Poganuc People. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.
 The May-Flower, and other Sketches. 12mo,
 \$1.50.
 Dred. (Nina Gordon.) New Edition. 12mo,
 \$1.50.
 Oldtown Folks. 12mo, \$1.50.
 Sam Lawson's Fireside Stories. Illustrated.
 New Edition, enlarged. 12mo, \$1.50.
 The above eleven 12mo volumes, in box, \$16.00.

Strike in the B—— Mill, The.

16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Mary P. Thacher.

Sea-shore and Prairie. Stories and Sketches.
 18mo, \$1.00.

William Makepeace Thackeray.

Complete Works. *Illustrated Library Edition.* Including two newly compiled volumes, containing material not hitherto collected in any American or English Edition. With Biographical and Bibliographical Introductions, Portrait, and over 1600 Illustrations. 22 vols. crown 8vo, each, \$1.50. The set, \$33.00; half calf, \$60.50; half calf, gilt top, \$65.00; half levant, \$77.00.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. Vanity Fair. I. | 7. History of Samuel
Titmarsh, etc. |
| 2. Vanity Fair. II.;
Love the Widower. | 8. Barry Lyndon and
Denis Duval. |
| 3. Pendennis. I. | 9. The Newcomes. I. |
| 4. Pendennis. II. | 10. The Newcomes. II. |
| 5. Memoirs of Yellow-
plush. | 11. Paris Sketch Book,
etc. |
| 6. Burlesques, etc. | |

- | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 12. Irish Sketch Book,
etc. | 18. Philip. II.; Catherine. |
| 13. The Four Georges,
etc. | 19. Roundabout Papers,
etc. |
| 14. Henry Esmond. | 20. Christmas Stories, etc. |
| 15. The Virginians. I. | 21. Contributions to Punch,
etc. |
| 16. The Virginians. II. | 22. Miscellaneous Essays. |
| 17. Philip. I. | |

The Introductory Notes give every interesting detail about the origins and fortunes of separate works that can be gathered from the literature about Thackeray. — *Literary World* (Boston).

Octave Thanet.

Knitters in the Sun. 16mo, \$1.25.

The best collection of short stories we have read for many a day.
R. H. STODDARD in *New York Mail and Express*.

Frederick Thickstun.

A Mexican Girl. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

The sketches of scenery are as true as they are telling, and the character painting is strong and life-like. The racy writing and the abundant flow of humor that constitute so large a part of the charm of the Pacific-coast literature are at high tide in Mr. Thickstun's story. — *Literary World* (London).

Chauncey Thomas.

The Crystal Button; or, Adventures of Paul Prognosis in the Forty-Ninth Century. Edited by George Houghton. 16mo, \$1.25.

Maurice Thompson.

A Tallahassee Girl. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Among the very best of recent American stories, and very far ahead of any of the many novels of Southern life. — *Philadelphia Times*.

Ticknor's Paper Series.

For Leisure-Hour and Railroad Reading.
Each volume, 16mo, paper, 50 cents.

1. The Story of Margaret Kent. By Ellen Olney Kirk.
2. Guenn. By Blanche Willis Howard.
4. A Reverend Idol. A Massachusetts Coast Romance.
5. A Nameless Nobleman. By Jane G. Austin.
6. The Prelate. A Roman Story. By Isaac Henderson.
7. Eleanor Maitland. By Clara Erskine Clement.
8. The House of the Musician. By Virginia W. Johnson.
9. Geraldine. A Metrical Romance of the St. Lawrence.
10. The Duchess Emilia. By Barrett Wendell.
11. Dr. Breen's Practice. By W. D. Howells.
12. Tales of Three Cities. By Henry James.
13. The House at High Bridge. By Edgar Fawcett.
14. The Story of a Country Town. By E. W. Howe.
15. The Confessions of a Frivolous Girl. By Robert Grant.
16. Culture's Garland. By Eugene Field.
17. Patty's Perversities. By Arlo Bates.
18. A Modern Instance. By W. D. Howells.
19. Miss Ludington's Sister. By Edward Bellamy.
20. Aunt Serena. By Blanche Willis Howard.
21. Damen's Ghost. By Edwin Lassetter Bynner.
22. A Woman's Reason. By W. D. Howells.
23. Nights with Uncle Remus. By Joel Chandler Harris.
24. Mingo. By Joel Chandler Harris.
25. A Tallahassee Girl. By Maurice Thompson.
27. A Fearful Responsibility. By W. D. Howells.
28. Homoselle. By Mary S. Tiernan.
29. A Moonlight Boy. By E. W. Howe.
30. Adventures of a Widow. By Edgar Fawcett.
31. Indian Summer. By W. D. Howells.
32. The Led-Horse Claim. By Mary Hallock Foote.
33. Len Gansett. By Opie P. Read.
34. Next Door. By Clara Louise Burnham.

35. The Minister's Charge. By W. D. Howells.
36. Sons and Daughters. By Ellen Olney Kirk.
37. Agnes Surriage. By Edwin Lassetter Bynner.
39. Two College Girls. By Helen Dawes Brown.
40. The Rise of Silas Lapham. By W. D. Howells.
41. A Mexican Girl. By Frederick Thickstun.
42. Aulnay Tower. By Blanche Willis Howard.
43. The Pagans. By Arlo Bates.
44. Fortune's Fool. By Julian Hawthorne.
45. Doctor Ben. By Orlando Witherspoon.
46. John Bodewin's Testimony. By Mary Hallock Foote.
47. Rachel Armstrong; or, Love and Theology. By Celia Parker Woolley.
48. Two Gentlemen of Boston.
49. The Confessions of Claud. By Edgar Fawcett.
50. His Two Wives. By Mary Clemmer.
51. The Desmond Hundred. By Jane G. Austin.
52. A Woman of Honor. By H. C. Bunner.
53. Forced Acquaintances. By Edith Robinson.
54. Under Green Apple-Boughs. By Helen Campbell.
55. Fools of Nature. By Alice Brown.
56. Dust. By Julian Hawthorne.
57. The Story of an Enthusiast. By Mrs. C. V. Jamison.
58. Queen Money. By Ellen Olney Kirk.

There is not a poor novel in the series. I have been asked to give a list of good reading in fiction such as one about to go away can buy. I have no hesitation in naming most of the numbers in this series. — *Boston Advertiser.*

Mary S. Tiernan.

Homoselle. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Jack Horner. 16mo, \$1.25.

Mary Agnes Tincker.

Two Coronets. 12mo, \$1.50.

Two Gentlemen of Boston.

12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

The writer has three of the best gifts of the novelist — imagination, perception, and humor. — *New York Tribune*.

Gen. Lew Wallace.

The Fair God; or, The Last of the 'Tzins.
A Tale of the Conquest of Mexico. 94th Thousand.
12mo, \$1.50.

We do not hesitate to say that the "Fair God" is one of the most powerful historical novels we have ever read. The scene where in the sunrise Montezuma reads his fate, the dance-scene, and the entry of the Spaniards to the capital, are drawn in a style of which we think few living writers capable; and the battles are Homeric in their grandeur. — *London Athenæum*.

Henry Watterson (editor).

Oddities in Southern Life and Character.
With Illustrations by W. L. Sheppard and F. S. Church.
16mo, \$1.50.

Kate Gannett Wells.

Miss Curtis. 12mo, \$1.25.

As nobody knows Boston social life better than Mrs. Wells, the book is full of deliciously felicitous touches of social satire and wisdom. — ARLO BATES, in *The Book Buyer*.

Barrett Wendell.

Rankell's Remains. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Duchess Emilia. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

One of the most striking features of this romance of metempsychosis is the delicate poetic feeling with which he has invested it. — *Springfield Republican*.

Richard Grant White.

The Fate of Mansfield Humphreys, with the Episode of Mr. Washington Adams in England. 16mo, \$1.25; paper, 50 cents.

Bright, full of character, a little satirical, and thoroughly amusing. — *Christian Advocate* (New York).

Mrs. A. D. T. Whitney.

Ascutney Street. 12mo, \$1.50.

Faith Gartney's Girlhood. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

Hitherto. 12mo, \$1.50.

Patience Strong's Outings. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Gayworthys. 12mo, \$1.50.

A Summer in Leslie Goldthwaite's Life. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

We Girls. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

Real Folks. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

The Other Girls. Illustrated. 12mo, \$1.50.

Sights and Insights. 2 vols. 12mo, \$3.00.

Odd or Even? 12mo, \$1.50.

Bonnyborough. 12mo, \$1.50.

Homespun Yarns. Stories. 12mo, \$1.50.

John Greenleaf Whittier.

Margaret Smith's Journal, Tales, and Sketches. *Riverside Edition.* Crown 8vo, \$1.50.

Kate Douglas Wiggin.

Timothy's Quest. 16mo, \$1.00.

The Birds' Christmas Carol. With Illustrations. Square 16mo, boards, 50 cents.

The only fault of this charming little book is that there is not enough of it. — *New Haven Palladium*.

The Story of Patsy. Illustrated. Square 16mo, boards, 60 cents.

Justin Winsor.

Was Shakespeare Shapleigh? 16mo, rubricated parchment-paper covers, 75 cents.

Orlando Witherspoon.

Doctor Ben. 16mo, \$1.00; paper, 50 cents.

Celia Parker Woolley.

Rachel Armstrong; or, Love and Theology. 12mo, \$1.50; paper, 50 cents.

A Girl Graduate. 12mo, \$1.50.

A. H. Wratislaw (translator).

Sixty Folk-Tales. From exclusively Slavonic Sources. Crown 8vo, gilt top, \$2.00.

Lillie Chace Wyman.

Poverty Grass. Short Stories. 16mo, \$1.25.

"Poverty Grass" is much more than a story book: it is a moral deed. Let those who think our social system perfect pause and read. — *Boston Beacon*.

*** For sale by all Booksellers. Sent, post-paid, on receipt of price by the Publishers,

Houghton, Mifflin & Company,

4 Park Street, Boston; 11 East 17th Street, New York.

